EXHIBIT 1

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of	Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)
David Cornelius Smith,	
	ntiff, PLACEHOLDER FOR EXHIBIT 1 TO THE
vs.	AFFIDAVIT OF
Timothy Gorman and Timothy Ca acting in their individual capacities	llahan, ROBERT BENNETT
as Minneapolis police officers, and	
The City of Minneapolis,	
•	fendants.
form with the Clerk's Office:	or the following item, which is filed in conventional or physical
Exhibit 1 to the Affidavit of	of Robert Bennett
If you are a participant in this case	, this filing will be served upon you in conventional format.
This filing was not e-filed for the f	following reason(s):
Voluminous Document* (Do	cument number of order granting leave to file conventionally:
Unable to Scan Documents (I	PDF file size larger than the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (description):	
Non Graphical/Textual Com	outer File (audio, video, etc.) on CD or other media

* Filing of these items requires Judicial Approval.

___ Other (description):

X Item Under Seal* Pursuant to Protective Order, Document #10.

(Document number of redacted version: ____)

_ Conformance with the Judicial Conference Privacy Policy (General Order 53)

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

EXHIBIT 2

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT 1 FOR THE DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA 2 LARRY E. SMITH as trustee 3 COP' for the Heirs and Next of Kin) of DAVID CORNELIUS SMITH, 4 Plaintiff, 5 6 VS. No. 11-CV-03071 7 TIMOTHY GORMAN and TIMOTHY CALLAHAN, acting in their 8 individual capacities as Minneapolis police officers, 9 and the City of Minneapolis, Defendants.) 10 11 The deposition of DIANE SMITH, called for 12 13 examination pursuant to the provisions of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure of the United 14 15 States District Courts as they apply to the taking of depositions, taken before Paula A. Morsch, C.S.R. 16 License No. 84-002965, a Certified Shorthand 17 18 Reporter in the State of Illinois, on the 29th day of August, 2012, at the hour of 10:00 a.m., at 500 19 Hamilton Boulevard, in the City of Peoria, County of 20 21 Peoria, State of Illinois. 22 23

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.
ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

	2
1	PRESENT:
2	GASKINS, BENNETT, BIRRELL, SCHUPP,
3	BY: Robert Bennett, Esq.
4	and Jeffrey S. Storms, Esq. 333 South Seventh Street, St. 2900
5	Minneapolis, MN 55402 612.333.9500
6	for Plaintiffs Larry E. Smith, as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of David Cornelius Smith;
7	MR. BURT T. OSBORNE, ESQ.
8	and MS. TRACEY FUSSY, ESQ. Assistant City Attorneys
9	City Hall, 350 South Fifth St., Rm 210
10	Minneapolis, MN 55415 612.673.3847
11	for Defendants Timothy Gorman, Timothy Callahan, and City of
12	Minneapolis.
13	ALSO PRESENT: Leroy Smith
14	
15	
16	INDEX
17	WITNESS PAGE
18	DIANE SMITH
19	Direct By Ms. Fussy 3
20	
21	
22	
23	

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

2 2 DIANE SMITH 3 called by the Defendant, 3 being first duly sworn, 4 4 5 was examined and testified 5 6 6 as follows: 7 7 8 DIRECT EXAMINATION 8 9 BY MS. FUSSY: 9 10 Ms. Smith, can you state and spell your 10 full name for the record, please? 11 11 12 Diane Smith, D-I-A-N-E, S-M-I-T-H. 12 Α Okay. Ms. Smith, my name is Tracey Fussy 13 13 14 and I represent the City of Minneapolis and the 14 15 defendant officers in the lawsuit for which your 15 brother, Larry, has brought against the city. Have 16 16 you ever had your deposition taken before? And by 17 17 that I mean, you know, formal testimony sworn with a 18 18 19 court reporter present? 19 20 No, ma'am. 20 Α 21 So the point of this is to get a clean 21 22 record and so we need you to -- she's taking 22 23 everything down and that's called the record. So I 23

Did you talk with anyone other than your Q attorneys, I don't want to know anything about that, about your deposition today?

I mentioned it to my brother and my other brother, Larry, and my sister.

> Q Who's your sister?

Lilly Smith. I just mentioned I had to Α come here today.

Okay. Ms. Smith, where do you currently Q live?

2617 West Starr Street, Peoria, Illinois, Α 61605.

Q How long have you lived there?

Α I think it will be a year and a half maybe. I think I moved in February of last year.

> Q Who lives there with you?

My son, Adam, was here but now he's in Job Corps. My son, Louis, and my son, Desmond.

Q Anybody else?

Α

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Q Okay. Where did you live prior to this address?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SBRVICE, 309-673-1881

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

4 need you to, if you don't understand a question, please let me know. I'll rephrase it. Otherwise I'm going to assume that you understood my question. I need you to make verbal responses and not head nodding or shaking. Α Uh-huh.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

And I need you to refrain from saying uh-huh and huh-uh because that's difficult for us later to discern what you meant. Finally, I will do my very best not to speak over you and if you can do the same courtesy, I'd appreciate it just to make a clean record, okay?

Α Yes.

Okay. This question is not designed to Q embarrass or make you uncomfortable or anything but as we sit here today, are you under the influence of anything, any chemicals, drugs, or prescription medications, anything or otherwise that might affect your ability to recall or testify about the events that bring us here today?

Α

Did you review any documents in preparation for your testimony today?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

6 On Howett Street. I don't remember the Α address.

> I'm sorry. I didn't hear what you said. Q

Α Howett Street.

Q Can you spell that?

Α H-O-W-E-T-T.

Q Oh, okay. And how long did you live there?

For about six months. It was just a Α transition state.

> Who did you live there with? Q

I lived with the same people. Α

Okay. And then prior to that, where did Q you live?

Α Excuse me?

Q Prior to the Howett.

1805 South Stanley Street. I was there Α for like ten years.

> Okay. Who did you live there with? Q

I lived there with Desmond, Tiffany, Adam, Louis, Derrick, and myself, and David was not in Peoria when we moved on Stanley Street.

> Okav. Q

going to call back to work. So I called back to work and it was like 100 some degrees and I'm already stressed, and so I was telling him I can't find it and so she got upset and said, well, you come back to the job and I'll print this out for you and get it. I said I don't know how to read that. MR. BENNETT: Are you talking about

9

10

Mapquest?

Maybe that's what it is, something to show you how to get around in town.

Yeah. Q

And I was like, I'm not familiar with those things and so she was like, either you come back to your job or you're going to be fired, and I didn't go back to work.

> Okay. Why didn't you go back? Q

Α I couldn't find the place.

Oh, you couldn't find how to get back to Q your work?

No. I couldn't find the place and I couldn't read the Mapquest. There was no reason for me to get a Mapquest that I couldn't read because she had it in my face.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

8 1 Nine years, okay. 1 Q 2 Yeah. 2 А 3 And then how is it that you're no longer Q 3 4 employed with them? 4 5 After all the stress that I was under, I 5 6 don't know, they wanted me -- and I'm not familiar 6 with computers and so they wanted me to come and get 7 7 8 a map quiz or something. 8 9 Oh, and just so you know, while you're 9 10 under oath and we're deposing, you can't really ask 10 11 your attorneys any questions. 11 MR. BENNETT: She didn't. 12 12 13 I wasn't asking him. Α 13 No, I know. You were looking over at him 14 14 15 for advice. They can't provide you any advice. 15 No, because he wouldn't know anything 16 16 Α 17 17 about that. 18 Right, right, okay. So continue. They 18 Q 19 wanted you to get a map? 19 20 See, I don't even know the terminology of 20 it. Anyway, I found one place and I couldn't find 21 21 the other place, and I called the client to tell the 22 22 client that I couldn't find her house and I was 23 23

Okay. And you worked -- I'm sorry. Can you tell me again, how long did you work there? Nine years, is it?

Almost nine years. Α

And prior to that, where did you work? Q

Α I don't recall.

What high school did you -- did you attend Q high school?

Yeah, I went to Central High School. Α

Did you graduate? Q

No. I did not graduate. Α

Did you get a GED? Q

No, I did not. Α

What was the highest level of a grade that Q you completed?

> Tenth. Α

Why did you not complete high school? Q

I had a baby. Α

Okay. Would that have been Angela? Q

Α Yes.

Okay. And then did you stay home with Q Angela?

> I stayed home with Angela, and then after Α

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1	she got	a certain age I got a baby-sitter and I got	1
2	a job at l	Burger King on Knoxville.	2
3	Q	Okay. Did your mother live with you?	3
4	Α	Did I live with my mom?	4
5	Q	During the course of your children's	5
6	lives, did	i your mother live with you?	6
7	Α	No.	7
8	Q	Okay. Sometimes grandmothers live with	8
9	Α	Right after I had Angela I lived with my	9
10	mother.	She didn't live with me.	10
11	Q	But later she didn't come live with you	11
12	guys at	any point?	12
13	Α	Never.	13
14	Q	Okay. Ms. Smith, are you married?	14
15	Α	No.	15
16	Q	Have you ever been married?	16
17	Α	No.	17
18	Q	Okay. Why don't we go through for the	18
19	record t	he names of all of your children.	19
20	Α	My oldest is Angela Lynette Smith. My	20
21	second	eldest which was and still is my eldest son,	21
22		ornelius Smith. My next eldest is Louis	22
23		e Brown. The next one is Derrick Jerome	23

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Q Nine	grandchildren.
--------	----------------

A Uh-huh.

Q How old and what are the age ranges of them?

A I can't tell you all that. I can tell you their names and that's about it.

Q Okay. What are their names?

A I have Tavyeair, Sha-Sha, Deshawn, Dariana, Braden, and I'll call him Derrick for today. Louis got Riley. I already said Deshawn. Louis got Riley, Deshawn, and Malachi.

MR. BENNETT: It's eight or nine.

Close enough for government work.

Q Ouch.

A Yeah.

Q Ms. Smith, have you ever been treated or counseled for any emotional or mental health issues?

MR. BENNETT: Objection, relevance, beyond the scope of Rule 26, but you can go ahead and answer.

A Okay. After my son was murdered, and I say that word because that's what happened to him, I went in the hospital for overnight but they said it

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

		12	
1	Brown.	The next one is	1
2	Q	I'm sorry, she's got to take this all	2
3	down.		3
4	Α	I'm sorry, ma'am. How many was that?	4
5		MR. BENNETT: You were on a roll.	5
6	wasn't go	oing to stop you.	6
7	Α	We've got Adam, Louis.	7
8		MR. BENNETT: I don't think you said	8
9	Adam ye	ıt.	9
10	A	No, I haven't said Adam.	10
11		MR. BENNETT: And Tiffany.	11
12	Α	Tiffany is after Derrick, Tiffany Chantera	12
13	Monique	Brown, Adam Larry Earl Smith, Desmond	13
14	Harrell R	tedden, Jr., and Louis Terrance Brown.	14
15		MR. STORMS: You got Louis.	15
16	Α	Oh, okay.	16
17		MR. BENNETT: You double counted.	17
18	Α	There's seven of them. That should be all	18
19	of them.		19
20	Q	Do you have any grandchildren?	20
21	Α	Yes, I do.	21
22	Q	And how many?	22
23	Α	I have nine.	23

was just -- what do you call it -- I guess what you go through when you're grieving. It was a grieving process. They let me go the next morning.

Q Okay.

A No medications, no anything.

Q How many days or weeks or months after his death did you go to the hospital? Was it that night?

A I don't recall.

Q Was it shortly after he died?

A I don't recall.

Q So you went for one night?

A Yes.

Q And what symptoms -- did you voluntarily go to the hospital?

A Yeah, I called.

Q What symptoms, what were you feeling? What made you think you should go to the hospital?

A I was hurt. My son had just -- something horrible happened to him at the mercy hands of someone else. I was upset. I was going through -- I can't diagnose myself what I was going through, I didn't have any idea, but I knew I was hurt and my

16

1	heart was broken and I've never been hurt like that	1
2	before, and I still hurt.	2
3	Q And again any time you need to take a	3
4	break, just let me know.	4
5	A I don't mean to yell at you.	5
6	Q I didn't feel like you were. So just any	6
7	time you feel like you need to take a break, should	7
8	we take a break or should we keep going? I'm just	8
9	going to keep going then unless you tell me to stop.	9
10	MR. BENNETT: We'll try to judge that	10
11	and we'll let you know.	11
12	MS. FUSSY: Or if your attorneys	12
13	think maybe you should take a break	13
14	THE DEPONENT: I'm fine.	14
15	MR. BENNETT: She'll probably tell me	
16	she doesn't want to take a break either but just	16
17	keep asking.	17
18	MS. FUSSY: Yeah, I get the feeling	18
19	she will be telling you. She doesn't need to tell	19
20	anybody to tell her what to do, a firecracker over	20
21	here.	21
22	MR. BENNETT: Just keep going ahead	122
23	and we'll figure it out if we need a break.	23
	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.	

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

doctor?

Yes. Α

MR. BENNETT: Okay.

Yes, sir, so they suggested, well, maybe you ought to talk to the counselor, we'll provide it for you, and it was going to help me get some medical benefits too. So I went one time only and spoke to a lady. I don't recall her name or anything, but I went and she didn't tell me any more than I already knew.

Do you have any time frame when that was that you went to talk with the therapist, a year?

Last year.

Q Last year, okay.

MR. BENNETT: So sometime in 2011?

Yes, sir, uh-huh.

Q Any other time?

Α

Any time before his death? Q

Α No.

Okay. Have you ever been treated for any Q chemical dependency issues?

Huh-uh.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

health issues?

checked out and --

10	
THE DEPONENT: Okay.	1
MS. FUSSY: And I want to be as	2
respectful as possible so that's why I say these	3
things.	4
THE DEPONENT: Yes, ma'am.	5
BY MS. FUSSY:	6
Q So what kind of treatment or anything did	7
you receive?	8
A I don't receive any treatment. I was just	9
in and they explained to me it was a grieving	10
process that I was going through and turned me	11
loose.	12
Q Was that in Peoria or is that a hospital	13
in Minnesota?	14
A Peoria.	15
Q Okay. Other than that, have you ever	16
treated or counseled for any emotional or mental	17
health issues?	18

No. Well, not emotional or mental, but I

MR. BENNETT: Your regular medical

MR. BENNETT: That's a no. All I'm trying to do is get it for her. THE DEPONENT: Oh, I'm sorry. MR. BENNETT: That's all right. We'll help you with this. MR. OSBORNE: We understand what you said. That works for us, but it doesn't for her.

THE DEPONENT: Okay. MR. BENNETT: I just want the transcript to read correctly.

THE DEPONENT: Yes, sir.

BY MS. FUSSY:

19

20

21

22

23

I'd like to ask you a few questions about David, his background, just because obviously we don't know him at all.

> Α Okay.

Where did David go to high school? Q

David went to Woodruff, I believe. Α

Woodruff, okay. Q

David went to Woodruff. Α

Did he graduate? Q

No, but he went back and got his diploma.

did go talk to a therapist because I was still going

through some things and I went to the doctor to get

It's not there anyway. Just say St. Francis Hospital. I'll put it like that. And that was his, kind of like a primary

family physician? Α Yeah, the kids' physician.

15 16 anymore?

11

12

13

14

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

20

21

22

23

16 I mean the clinics, I'm sure they exist 17 Α but I don't know where most of them are at because 18 when we moved, David was not here. He was already 19 in Minnesota. As a child, as she asked me, I took 20 21 the kids to St. Francis Community Clinic just for 22 shots and things of that nature. 23 Q And that's in Peoria?

MR. BENNETT: It doesn't exist

PAULA A. MORSCH. C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Q Did you ever meet Josephin	Q	Did you	ever	meet	Josephine
------------------------------	---	---------	------	------	-----------

Α I met her at the hospital.

Are you talking about at the hospital in September of 2010, at HCMC?

> Yeah. Α

Do you know where David got the money he O needed to, you know, live on like pay his rent, groceries, prescription co-pays, anything like that, cell phone bill?

I believe he was on disability. I'm not Α positive.

Do you know what he was on disability for? Q

Α

Q Did you ever give him any money?

Did I ever give him money? Α

Yeah, since he moved to Minneapolis. Q

Α No.

11

12

13

14

15

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

20

21

22

23

Okay. Do you know what David's phone Q number was, the phone he had when he died?

I don't remember that, honey. I know 1 had it, but I don't remember it.

Do you know the last time that you saw David alive?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

- Α Yeah. 1 Have you lived in Peoria your whole life? Q 2 Yeah. Ever since I was about six, I Α 3 4 believe. Okay. Do you know the names of any of the 5 Q friends David had in Minnesota? 6
 - Yeah, One name is Kirk. I don't know his last name. One name is Crystal, and pretty much they're family and I don't know all their names.

Anybody else? Q

Not as far as I know. I was not in -- I Α don't travel like that so I don't know that. I know them because they came. They brought my son home when my mom passed, and they all stayed with me for

15 two or three weeks.

When did your mother die? Q

Α I think it was 2009.

Do you know if David ever had any 18 Q 18 19 19 girlfriends?

Oh, I'm sure he had quite a few I didn't know about probably, but one name was Josephine. No, I don't know her last name, and I don't know any others.

20

Α When he came home for a visit.

Q When was that?

I don't remember. When my mom passed Α probably.

And you think that was in 2009? Q

Α I think so.

Q And that's when he came with Kirk and Did they ever bring him down any other Crystal. times?

I think they came once before that but that was years ago, if I'm making a mistake.

Q Like three years prior, five years prior?

Maybe three. Α

Okay. Did they stay with you when they Q came to visit?

Α

Where were you living when they came to Q visit?

Stanley Street, 1805 South Stanley. Α

Prior to your grandmother's funeral? Q

My mother Α

I'm sorry, your mother's funeral. Q

Α Yes, ma'am.

PAULA A. MORSCH. C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

22

		23	
1	Q	When was the last time you saw him?	1
2	Α	I said I think they was here for her	2
3	funeral wa	as the last time I saw him.	3
4	Q	And then before that, I'm wondering when	4
5	did you se	ee him before that?	5
6	Α	I believe it was like three years prior.	6
7	Q	Okay.	7
8	Α	No, that wasn't the last time I saw	8
9	Pumpkin.	David come home - I thought you meant	9
10	with Cryst	al and Kirk.	10
11	Q	No.	11
12	Α	I'm sorry. David came home they came	12
13	periodical	ly. If he may be home, either he or Angie	13
14	both woul	d make it at the same time for holidays and	14
15	things and	d if they didn't, then one or the other	15
16	would cor	ne, but I always talked to them pretty much	16
17	maybe or	ice a month on the phone because they called	17
18		ays and they'd just call to check and let	18
19	me know	they were doing OK.	19
20	Q	Okay. So just to be clear, the last time	20
21	that you s	aw David alive, would that have been when	21
22	he came	for your grandmother's funeral?	22
23	Α	You keep saying my grandmother.	23
		PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.	
	ADVANT	AGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

first. My mother had already passed and then we all went to the funeral.

- Do you remember what month?
- No, ma'am. I don't recall.
- O And how did he get to your house for your mother's funeral?
 - Crystal and Kirk brought him for that. Α
- Okay. When you saw him about nine months before he died at that holiday in around late 2009, how did he get to your house then?
- I don't remember all that. I've been through so much. I'm not going to lie to you. I don't remember how he got there that particular time. I know when my mom passed, Crystal and Kirk brought him because they all stayed at my house for two or three weeks.
- When he came down for the funeral, he was 0there for two to three weeks?
 - They were there, yes.
- Was David Smith there for two to three weeks as well?
 - Yes, ma'am. Α
 - Okay. I know that you don't recall the Q

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

24 Q I'm sorry. Your mother. 1 2 Α And that wasn't the last time that I saw 3 him. Okay. Then what was the last time? Q 4 The last time I saw him was like probably 5 Α about nine months before that. I don't recall the 6 exact date, year, and all of that. 7 When you say nine months before that, do 8 you mean nine months before he died or nine months 9 before your -- do you mean nine months before he 10 10 11 died you saw him? 11 12 Α Yes. 13 MR. BENNETT: So you're talking one 13 of the holidays of 2009, like Christmas or 14 Thanksgiving? 15 16 Α 17 So working back then, you would have seen Q 17 him about nine months before he died at a Christmas 18

26 month that your mother's funeral was in, but do you recall whether it was cold or warm out weather wise?

It was warm. Α

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

12

14

15

16

18

19

20

21

22

23

- It was warm, like shorts weather warm? O
- It was warm enough that I had a T strap Α dress on.
 - Okay. What was your mother's name? Q
 - Α Rosalie Smith.
 - Did she live in Peoria? Q
 - Α Yes ma'am.
 - Do you recall where her funeral was held? Q
- At a church over on -- I don't know the Α street.
 - Do you know the name of the church? Q
 - Α
 - Who handled the funeral arrangements? Q
 - I don't know. Α
- When was the last time that you lived with Q David?

David left Peoria. I had to sign for him to go to Job Corps. He asked me could he go. I told him I didn't want him to go, but he went. He left here. They sent him to Minnesota. He passed

or Thanksgiving, some major holiday, correct?

seen him at your mother's funeral, correct?

And then prior to that, you would have

At my house because that's where he came

19

20

21

22

23

Α

Yes.

1	ali nis coi	Tises and tie decided tie wanted to stay and	•
2	do somet	hing good and positive and so he did that.	2
3		s 17 to answer your question	3
4	Q	Did he live with you up until the time he	4
5	was 17?		5
6	Α	From birth.	6
7	Q	Did you ever visit David in Minnesota?	7
8	Α	No, I don't travel like that.	8
9	Q	Who would you say in the family was David	9
0	closest to	9?	10
1	Α	They all were close, so I couldn't tell	11
12	you whic	h one he picked to be the closest with	12
13	because	they all were close. Seven kids. I	13
14	understa	nd what you're saying, but they all were	14
15	close.		15
16	Q	After David moved to Minnesota well,	16
17	first of al	l, you didn't want him to go into Job	17
18	Corps. V	Why not?	18
19	A	He was my oldest son.	19
20	Q	You wanted him to stay home with you?	20
21	Α	And I wanted all my kids home with me. I	21
22	didn't wa	nt them to go anywhere, but I had no	22
23		I had to let him become a man. So that's	23

years ago.

Do you have a house phone now? Q

Α No, I don't.

Okay. What is your cell phone number? Q

Α 309-232-2664.

Is that a number that David would have Q called you on?

> Α Yeah.

Did you ever communicate with David electronically, E-mail, Facebook, Myspace?

I don't know anything about none of the stuff.

You're aware that David was diagnosed with Q schizophrenia?

Α I am now.

When did you become aware of that? Q

When you guys -- when I was told, when I heard someone was talking about it over the news I think. I don't know. I don't remember. I'm lying now because I don't remember. I heard something about a disorder, but I don't remember when that was or how I found it out. He never had that problem before he left here. I know that.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

28

1 what I did. 1 2 I suspected that was something like that. 2 Q Do you know, does the Job Corps decide where they're 3 3 4 going to send them? 4 I guess so because he wouldn't have known 5 5 6 about it to go there on his own. 6 7 Okay. In the five years preceding his 7 death, how often would you say you communicated with 8 8

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

I told you. Either every month they would 10 call, during holidays, birthdays. They would call 11 12 on everybody's birthday and since most of the kids 13 were still at home, that means I spoke with him as 14 well.

What phone did he call you on? Q

him?

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

15 16 My phone, whichever phone I had, house phone. It was just about four years ago, three or 17 four years when the kids bought me a cell phone for 18 19 my birthday, so I've always had a house phone.

What's your house phone number? What was 20 Q 21 it or is it?

Are you serious? No, I don't know it. I Α don't recall the number to the house phone all them

So he never, prior to -- as far as you know, he never treated for any mental health?

No doctor here ever treated David for anything but childhood diseases, scrapes, cuts, or something like that, no mental disease, no mental illness. So whatever happened to him happened to him in the state of Minnesota. I don't know.

Did David ever talk to you about hearing voices in his head?

Α

9

22

23

Do you know when David started drinking Q alcohol?

Α No.

Were you aware of any chemical dependency, Q and by that I mean drug or alcohol issues that David had?

Well, he drank beer. I drink beer. 1 didn't know about any drugs or a dependency on it. No.

So he never talked to you about that? That was never an issue when he was growing up in your home?

My kids were raised where they don't sit

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1	and ever discuss with me it they re drinking,	1
2	especially if they're too young to do so, and no, he	2
3	did not.	3
4	Q And why don't they talk to you about that?	4
5	A About drinking?	5
6	Q Yeah, especially if they're too young.	6
7	Just finish the thought.	7
8	A Because they know they don't have any	8
9	business drinking if they're too young, first of	9
10	all. Regular teenager things, no, they wouldn't	10
11	have shared that part with me.	11
12	Q Okay. Did you ever speak with do you	12
13	know any of the places that David lived when he	13
14	lived in Minneapolis?	14
15	A I don't recall them. He's wrote me	15
16	letters and things. I had the addresses. No, I	16
17	don't have it sitting in my memory.	17
18	Q Did he ever tell you about Vinland?	18
19	A I don't recall.	19
20	Q Did he ever tell you about Mosaic?	20
21	A I don't remember.	21
22	Q I'm just going to go through the ones and	22
23	I'm going to ask you.	23

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

home?

1

- Yeah. Well, I knew why. He didn't have Α any money at that point.
- Did you ever know that David was homeless at any point?
 - Yeah. Α
 - How did you know that? Q
 - Α Because he told me so.
 - O When was he homeless?
- I don't remember that now. I really don't. I can't give you a year, a date. I don't know.
- Okay. Did you ever send him any money when he told you I'm homeless, I need a place to stay?
- If I had a few dollars that he needed, he can get it. I didn't have a lot of money to share, but he was my son so whatever I had, he was welcome
- Did you ever suggest to him that he should come back home to Peoria?
 - Yes, I did, guite a few times.
 - Q What did he say to that?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

32

```
1
           Α
                Okay. I don't recall.
1
                     MR. BENNETT: She's going to give you 2
2
                                                              3
3
     some names, if you recognize any of them.
                                                             4
                If you do, you do. If you don't, you
4
      don't. Oak Grove?
                                                              5
5
                                                             6
6
           Α
                I don't recall.
                Okay. Did David ever talk to you about
                                                              7
7
                                                              8
8
      any issues he was having with his housing?
                                                              9
                     MR. BENNETT: Objection, vague.
9
                You can go ahead and answer.
                                                             10
10
           Q
                                                             11
11
           Α
                Excuse me?
                                                             12
           Q
                Did he ever talk to you about any issues
12
     he had with any of his housing?
                                                             13
13
                                                             14
                He didn't talk about the issues of the
14
     housing. He talked about a couple of tenants
                                                             15
15
     before. He said someone has stolen his computer or
                                                             16
16
                                                             17
      something and he was upset about that and he was
17
      going to move. Outside of that, not a whole lot.
                                                             18
18
                Do you know if David ever lived in any
                                                             19
19
                                                             20
      group homes?
20
                He stayed in one. I don't remember the
                                                             21
21
           Α
                                                             22
22
     name of it.
                                                             23
```

He said no. He liked Minnesota. He wanted to live there and that's where he stayed. Unfortunately that's where he died. And now I need a break.

Q Okay.

MR. OSBORNE: Got it.

(Whereupon a five-minute break was taken.)

BY MS, FUSSY:

Have you ever spoken with any of David's case workers or counselors, roommates, medical providers? And I can go through it again.

MR. BENNETT: Hold it.

One at a time?

MR BENNETT: 1 think so.

Have you ever talken with any -- talken? Have you ever spoken with any of David's case workers?

> Α No.

Have you ever spoken with any of his Q counselors?

> Α No.

PAULA A. MORSCH. C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Q

23

Did you ever ask him why he was in a group

MR. BENNETT: Okay.

Other than those people, did you ever

MR, STORMS: When he was a kid?

Obviously you would have spoken with the

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Q

Α

Q

No.

It sounds slightly familiar but I don't Α remember.

> Did David ever talk about Cheryl Sprat? Q

Yes, Cheryl was at the hospital. They Α were like trying to do some kind of business together or something.

> She was at the hospital? Q

I think that's the same Cheryl. Α

When you say at the hospital, are you referring to the time he was in the hospital right before his death?

> Α Yes.

Okay. What kind of business were they Q talking about?

I don't know, some kind of banking or Α something I think. I think.

Okay. Do you know how he knew Cheryl?

Α No.

18

19

20

21

22

23

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Q Okay.

Α From Minnesota.

Do you know, did you ever speak with Q Phillip or Theresa Warner?

I don't think so.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

speak with any of his medical providers?

doctor when he was a child though?

36

1 I spoke to doctors. You mean those Α 2 medical people when he was a kid? 3 No. I was thinking --Q 4 MR. BENNETT: After he left. 5 In 2000 until the time of his death but O 6 for the medical staff at the hospital after the 7 8

Did David ever mention them? Q

I don't remember. Α

Okay. Who is Frankie Brown? Q

His uncle. Well, he's not really his uncle. It's the other kids' dad. He's the other kids' dad's brother.

> Okay. Like Adam and Derrick? Q

Adam, Derrick, Louis, and Tiffany. Α

Q Okay.

Adam, Derrick, Louis, and Tiffany. Α

Do you know if David ever lived with Q

Frankie Brown?

I've never heard anything about it. Α

O Okay. Have you ever heard David talk about Cheryl Smith?

> Another Cheryl? Α

Q Yeah.

Α No, I don't know.

Had he ever talked about a Charlene? Q

I have no idea. Α

Did he ever mention Dale Peterson to you? Q

Α I don't recall.

I'd like to go through chronologically --Q

incident. I talked to the doctors at the hospital Α

Other than that, from 2000 until 2010 did

I can't give you the year on it because I Α don't remember all that.

Do you remember speaking with any other Q medical providers of his?

Α

Okay. Did you know Maureen Glover? O

I don't remember. Α

Q

20 Α or didn't. I don't remember. 21

22 MR. BENNETT: Is it a name you 23

PAHLA A. MORSCH. C.S.R.

recognize though?

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

and the nurses.

you ever speak with any medical providers of his?

Not that I recall.

Did David ever mention her? I don't remember. I can't say if he did

1	Α	Excuse me. What is chronologically?	1
2	Q	Oh, let's go back to after David was born;	2
3	not the tir	me he was born. Obviously he was born.	3
4	Was he b	oorn in a hospital?	4
5	Α	Yeah.	5
6	Q	Okay. Other than the time he was in the	6
7	hospital a	at birth, are you aware of him ever being	7
8	hospitaliz	ed?	8
9	Α	Am I aware?	9
10	Q	Yes.	10
11	Α	Yes.	11
12		MR. BENNETT: While he's in Peoria?	12
13	You want	t to just stop there for one part of the	13
14	question	?	14
15	Q	Sure. Was he ever hospitalized while he	15
16	was in Pe	eoria?	16
17	Α	He wasn't hospitalized, no.	17
18	Q	Are you aware of him being hospitalized	18
19	any time	after he moved away from Peoria?	19
20	Α	I think someone had told me that he was in	20
21	the hosp	ital once.	21
22	Q	Who told you he was in the hospital once?	22
23	Α	I'm not sure which one of the kids. I	23

I just don't.

Q Okay. Why don't we talk about briefly what kinds of things you've been going through that has affected your memory.

A Murder for one.

Q Anything else?

A Yeah, I mean it took a toll on my whole life.

Q Understandably so.

A It's taken my family through hoops because everyone is trying to channel their own self in their own way. David was a very well loved, humble person. He was a very nice guy.

Q Other than David's death, is there anything else that has occurred to you that happened to you that affects your ability to remember these things?

A To remember?

Q Correct.

A No, that right there alone is enough.

Q I'm just asking.

A I know. Once again, I apologize. I don't mean to be rude. This is just kind of really --

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

40

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

hospital?

told you they're back and forth on their little computers.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Q So it looks like what you're doing here, you're making the motions of typing. You're talking about Facebook and E-mail kind of thing?

A Yeah, but I'm not sure if they even told me over that. Well, they didn't tell me on that because I don't do those. So one might have told the other and the other probably told me, something like that.

Q Okay. Did they tell you where he was in the hospital?

A No.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Q Did they tell you why he was in the hospital?

A No, not as far as I recall.

Q Did you ask them why he was in the hospital?

A I'm not even sure they told me, first of all, but I don't remember. I mean my mind, I've been through so much here lately, there's a lot of stuff. He may have told me and I don't remember it. And I'm not trying to be funny. I'm very serious.

42 Q Did you ever ask David why he was in the

A What do you mean?

Q Well, you stated that you were aware he was in the hospital one time. I'm wondering if you ever asked David.

MR. BENNETT: She's talking about the time prior to him being in the hospital in Minnesota.

A He was in the hospital that time. I think one of the kids told me he was there so, no, i didn't ask him himself because I didn't talk to him at that time. I may have talked to him maybe a month, maybe weeks later, but no, I did not because sometimes as adults, we have a tendency to not want our parents to pry. Not that I'm not concerned. He'll make sure that he gets to me if he needed to.

Q Okay. So is it -- just to be clear, is it your testimony that you don't know why he was in that hospital this other time prior to his death?

A No, I don't know.

Q And you didn't ask him either?

A No, I did not.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

20

21

22

23

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

20

21

22

23

Okay. Do you have any family in Florida? 14 Q 15 Α Not as far as I know.

15 16 MR. BENNETT: At that time? 16 17 Not as far as I know. 17 Α 18 Did you know that he was hospitalized when 18 Q 19

Α No, I did not. 20 Did David ever talk to you about any legal 21 Q problems he was having? 22

he was in Florida in 2010?

19

23

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

23

No, he didn't. Being the oldest son,

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 may not know what I'm going to ask.

Α Okay.

What kinds of things did you notice in his Q behavior that changed after he moved to Minnesota?

It wasn't after he moved to Minnesota. It was years later in more or less in his middle adulthood. It wasn't so much when he'd come home, but he always made his way home. He was always polite and courteous. I mean he -- I don't know. I don't know. I guess call it mother's intuition. It was something. I don't know. It wasn't so much as what he was doing, excuse me, because he was at my house and there's rules at my house so he wasn't doing so much at the house. I don't know what he was doing outside of the house, you know. But he was grown so if he went and had a few drinks or something, that was fine with me because he was a grown man.

Did David ever have any problems with his Q temper or anger management issues?

No, he was a humble guy as far as I saw. He never showed me that side of him.

Did David provide you with any counseling, Q

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

David, I keep saying he's a humble guy. He was the type of fellow where he always found his way and made his way and whatever he endured, he endured it without sharing most of it with me because he didn't want me to worry about him or to keep telling him to come home.

Did you notice any behavioral changes of David Smith after he moved to Minnesota?

Not immediately. I did some years later. 9 I'd start questioning him, asking him what was 10 11 wrong, was anything wrong. Like I said a few minutes ago, he didn't want to put that on me. 12 13 Whatever was going on with him, he kept it to himself pretty much. He didn't share with me. What 14 15 types of things was he doing? Nothing really. Just I knew my son, how he was at first and how he became 16 17 vears later. 18

What kind of changes did you --Q 19 Α

Can you just wait for me to finish the 20 Q question? 21

22 Α

Because otherwise it's difficult, and you Q

provide you any advice or counseling?

Did who? Α

David. Q

How is David going to provide me with counseling? No, I'm sorry. No. You said did he provide me with --

Yeah. Did he give you any advice or Q anything like that?

> Yeah, we talked all the time. Α

What did you guys talk about? Q

That's personal. Α

Well, I get to ask. Q

Α Oh, okay.

Q I'm not trying to ask this --

Mother and son things like, momma, how do you cook chitlins; momma, how do you cook that, things of that nature, or momma, what's going on with the kids, meaning the grandkids, or he may ask the question about his siblings, things of that nature. We don't talk about his love life outside of if he was having problems with his girlfriend, Josephine. That was it.

Do you know if he was ever having any

46

MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1 problems with his girlfriend? 1 2 I don't know nothing about that. I don't 2 Α 3 3 know. 4 What kind of problems did you have that 4 0 you talked to him about? Did you seek his advice on 5 5 6 anything? 6 7 Not particularly because I mean advice is 7 always welcome, but there wasn't a need given for me 8 8 to. I may have asked him a question about how he's 9 9 doing or something, if that's what you mean. 10 10 But did you ever tell him about any 11 11 problems you were having or anything you didn't know 12 12 how to handle and ask him how he would handle it? 13 13 14 14 No, because I usually took care of it. 15 Did David ever provide you with any 15 Q 16 guidance? 16 17 17 Α Huh? Did he ever provide you with any guidance? 18 Q 18 We've kind of already covered this. It sounds like 19 19 you handled it on your own. Did you tell him about 20 20 21 any problems or issues you were having? 21 22 Didn't you just asked me? I'm sorry. I'm 22 23 just making sure you just asked me the same thing. 23

> PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1

23

any of David Smith's medical bills?

Α

Have you been asked to pay any of his Q medical bills?

Α You said 2004?

2000 going forward to the time of his Q death.

Α No.

You've never been asked to pay Q approximately \$102,000 in any medical expenses?

Α

Q Did you pay any of his burial expenses?

Yes, my family and myself. Α

Okay. How much did you -- do you know how Q much you paid? Was it about four or five thousand dollars?

We all had to come up with quite a bit of Α money. Four to five thousand I'm sure is about right.

Did David ever tell you that he was evicted from any treatment centers?

> No, not that I recall. Α

Do you have any knowledge of any traumatic Q

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

48

1 Q I did just ask you. Oh, okay. Not really because normally I Α took care of it. If there's was a problem, I took care of it. Like I said, David was a humble guy. He was the type of fellow that with his problems he normally kept them, the burden off of me as much as he could and because he was the oldest son. And then did you similarly keep your O burdens off of him? Yes. If I could help him with something, Α I would. Of course you would help him. Q Excuse me. Can I have some more hot Α water? Here, I'll get it for you. Q That's okay. I can get up. Α

50 brain injury that David might have sustained ever?

Α

Do you recall if a TV ever fell on his Q head?

> Α No.

Do you recall if he ever fell out of a Q third story window, something like that? Just asking.

He never fell out of a third story window. He would have been pretty broke up where I would have found out about it, or a TV didn't drop on his head. That never happened either.

Was David ever incarcerated, and by that I mean was he ever in jail or prison?

MR. BENNETT: What you mean is do you know if he was, right?

Yeah, do you know. Do you know if he ever was in jail or in prison?

None of them have ever been in prison. I'm sure he might have went to jail a couple times, and what for I don't know. He called me and he said I'm in here and that was it, and he got out. So it must not have been too bad.

2 2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 9 10 10 11 11 12 12 13 13 14 14 15 15 16 16 17 Sorry, I used to be a waitress. Q 17 18 Α Me too. 18 19 MS. FUSSY: Off the record. 19 20 (Whereupon a short break was taken.) 20 21 21 22 BY MS. FUSSY: 22 Have you ever had to pay from 2000 forward 23

1	Q	Do you know if he was ever in jail in	1
2	Chicago?	•	2
3	Ā	No, I've never heard of that.	3
4	Q	Do you know if he was ever in jail in the	4
5	beginning	of like six months in 2007?	5
6	Α	I don't know.	6
7	Q	You don't know?	7
8	Α	I do not know.	8
9	Q	Where was David's funeral held?	9
10	Α	What's the name of that	10
11	Q	I'm sorry. You have to answer it on your	11
12	own. You	ப can't seek advice from anyone else.	12
13	Α	It's Parkview, Parkview Cemetery.	13
14	Q	Parkview, okay. Was there a church	14
15	service h	eld prior to the burial?	15
16	Α	Yes.	16
17	Q	Where was it at?	17
18	Α	The church was on Knoxville, I mean off of	18
19	Knoxville	, off Nebraska. I don't remember the name	19
20	of the ch	urch. I have the envelopes and things with	20
21	the churc	ch's names on it at home.	21
22	Q	Was that a church you had been to before?	22
23	Α	No, I had never went in there before.	23
	ADVANT	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. CAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

was one eviction. They have it down as four. There was one that actually went through. And they didn't set my things out. I actually moved.

Q Okay. So did you buy this house?

A I was hoping to buy it. I thought I had enough. You know the money that you apply towards it, the money you pay for rent is supposed to go to it. It was something like a government thing.

- Q Was it like a rent to own kind of thing?
- A Kind of, yes.
- Q So you were living in this home you were renting with the hopes of buying it, is that correct?
 - A Uh-huh, yes.
 - Q And then at some point --
 - A I had been there for ten years.
- Q You had been there for ten years and at some point could you no longer afford the payment?
 - A Exactly.
 - Q So you stopped making the payments?
- A No. Well, I guess if I couldn't afford to pay it, yeah, same thing.
 - Q So what did you do then?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

52

Okay. Who made the funeral arrangements? 1 Q 1 Myself, my brother, my daughter, and my 2 Α 2 3 3 other brother. By your daughter, you're referring to 4 4 Q 5 5 Angela? 6 Yes. 6 Α 7 Okay. Who decided to have it at the 7 O 8 church that it was held at? 8 9 I don't remember that. I was totally 9 deranged. I wasn't crazy, but a lot of it they kept 10 10 11 off of me as much as they could. I remember I had 11 lots of things to sign and things and some questions 12 12 to answer. Outside of that, they did pretty good 13 13 14 with me with that. 14 15 Desmond testified that there was an O 15 16 eviction action in 2010. 16 Okay. What happened was in 2000, I think 17 17 it was 2000, I put in an application where you can 18 18 19 buy a house. It was a nice house. It was a big 19 house. So years had passed and my money got lower 20 20

A I moved.

Q Okay. How long did it take you to find a new place?

A I didn't go directly into a new place because my son was murdered the next day. I moved into my sister's house. I put my furniture into a friend's house, or garage rather, and then I got a phone call saying that my son had been hurt. He was not dead I don't think at that point. I left, went to Minnesota, came back home, moved straight into another house the day after and that was Howett. Then we moved into another house, which is where I'm currently at.

Q Okay. Who informed you, who called you to tell you about David?

A Nobody called me. They either text or something. Somebody, I don't recall who it was, got and did Brittany, my niece, Brittany. They did whatever with her.

- Q Are you referring to Brittany Jackson?
- A Yes.

21

22

23

- Q She's your niece?
- A Yes.

54

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

five-day notice. Normally I paid all of it off

21

22

23

and lower and lower so then they have to mail you a

because I worked so I paid it with my taxes, and it

1	Q	Okay. So you text?	1
2	Α	I don't text at all. I do not text. I	2
3	don't text	anybody, nobody text me. What it was, I	3
4		g on the couch. Brittany was in the	4
5	chair. Sh	ne said, Auntie, something happened to	5
6	Pumpkin	, which is his nickname from birth, and	6
7	that's how	w I found out.	7
8	Q	Okay. Now I understand. So who came up	8
9	to Minne	sota after you found out that something had	9
10	happene	d to David?	10
11	Α	Angie made it first because she flew.	11
12	Myself ar	nd Adam and we went up there with my nephe	w12
13	Lovell, a	nd my daughter, Tiffany.	13
14	Q	Adam, you, and Tiffany?	14
15	Α	And Lovell.	15
16	Q	Who's that?	16
17	Α	My nephew took us there.	17
18	Q	How old is Lovell?	18
19	Α	He's almost 40.	19
20	Q	Oh, he's your nephew, okay. I'm sorry.	20
21	So Adam	n, Tiffany	21
22	Α	And my brother, Larry, came. Leroy didn't	22
23	come up	there right then. He did come, but that was	23
	•		

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

A Not since last year. They was here for his first year memorial but not since then.

Q This is going to be a very tough question and I apologize, but how has David's death affected your life?

A You say how has his death affected my life?

Q Yeah.

A It affected me like this here. I will never see my son again. I cry a lot. I'm depressed sometimes, but I try to stay away from that by my faith being what it is. I pray a lot, which is a good thing. It has affected my whole world, yes, it has, because they took somebody from me and my whole family and we've never had anyone to be killed, period, ever in such a brutal way with nothing. So when you ask me how has it affected my whole life, I can't sleep a lot of nights. I wake up thinking about my baby. I need a break.

Q Okay.

(Whereupon a five-minute break was taken.)

THE DEPONENT: Okay. You can start,

please.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

56

```
1
1
     after he passed.
                Okay. Do you know how long David had been 2
2
                                                              3
     in the hospital in terms of days before you got
3
                                                              4
4
     there?
                                                              5
5
          Α
                Before I got there?
                                                              6
6
          Q
                Yeah.
                No, I don't know. I think the night
                                                              7
7
          Α
     before because whatever she got over her phone, then
                                                              8
8
                                                              9
     we headed out the next morning.
9
                Okay. Where did you stay when you came up10
           Q
10
                                                             11
11
     here?
                                                             12
12
          Α
                Excuse me?
                When you came up when David was in the
                                                             13
13
           Q
                                                              14
     hospital the last time, where did you stay?
14
                                                              15
                Where did I stay?
15
          Α
                Yeah. Did you rent a hotel?
                                                              16
           Q
16
                                                              17
                Myself and Adam stayed with Crystal and
17
           Α
                                                              18
     Kirk in their one bedroom apartment.
18
                                                              19
                Where do they live?
19
           0
                                                              20
                I don't know.
           Α
20
                                                              21
                Do they live in Minneapolis?
           Q
21
                                                              22
22
           Α
                                                              23
           Q
                Do you still speak with them?
23
```

BY MS. FUSSY:

Q Is there anything else that you would like to add to that?

A Nobody never gave me his personal property. Nobody never said they were sorry. Nobody never sent a flower. Nobody never did anything, and I think that's horrible and sad. It is so wrong. Even though the police officers killed my son, I still found it in my heart not to hate them, and I can't believe so much inconsideration has been shown towards us and his life and his name discriminated against and him put down when he did nothing wrong. It was done to him.

Q How has his name been put down?

A I heard about what was on the news. I can't quote them word for word. It wasn't that nice.

Q Who said something?

A I don't know who said it. Media, somebody, whoever puts stuff on the news.

Q What were they saying?

A Bad things.

Q Like what?

58

57

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

23

committed?

Α

Q

Α

Q

Α

Q

about it.

that they needed more so than everything that they wanted. They had food, they had shelter, and they had their health and strength, and he enjoyed life.

Tell me about that. Q

About what? Α

Why do you say he enjoyed life? Q

Because he did. He was a kid. Most kids enjoy life. He was young and vibrant.

What kinds of things did he like to do? Q

Basketball, baseball, run with his buddies sometimes, you know, listen to music, rap. He was an artist. He did many things. David was a very, very smart young man.

Did he have a lot of friends growing up?

Yes, he did. Α

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Do you remember his best friends' names? Q

He had a lot of them. They were boys. He had a lot of them. There's one whole particular family, there's five boys in their family as well as there was mine and so they all grew up together and right today the brothers still come and check on me and cry.

MR. BENNETT: What's their name?

62

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Committed to an asylum?

Yeah, in a facility for his protection?

No, you don't know or no, he wasn't?

Did David ever talk to you or have you

No, I don't know. Nobody told me anything

60

1 ever heard of Maureen Glover? 1 MR. BENNETT: Asked and answered I 2 2 3 3 think. 4 That was Charlene. 4 Q 5 MR. BENNETT: Maureen Glover, you 5 6 said you thought you heard the name. 6 7 Yeah, I was going to say it again. 7 Α 8 Maureen Glover sounds familiar? O 8 9 MR. BENNETT: Slightly familiar I 9 10 think. 10 11 Well, just let her --Q 11 MR. BENNETT: She already answered 12 12 13 the question. 13 14 Okay. Well, she can answer it again. 14 Q 15 15 It's no big deal. 16 Slightly. I don't remember if I remember 16 17 or not. I said it sounds familiar. 17 What was David's home life like when he 18 18 Q 19 was growing up? 19 David had a well rounded and stable home 20 20 21 because I like stability and so we didn't move 21 constantly. They may have not had all the things 22 22 23 because I had seven kids, but they had the things

Joey, Jaime, Javi. Those are the three oldest brothers. Those are the ones that David and Louis grew up with and Derrick.

Joey, Jaime, Javi?

Javi and Jaime. Α

Q Javi.

There's Justin, and I forget the last one. Α

MR. BENNETT: They're all J's though,

right?

Jaime, is that with a J? Α

MR. BENNETT: Yeah.

Α Oh, they're part Mexican.

MR. BENNETT: J-A-I-M-E.

Jaime, Joey, and Javi and Justin, and Α there's another baby boy. I can't think of his name.

Jean Claude? I'm just kidding. Was David Q ever expelled in school?

I don't know. I really don't. He's my son and, yes, out of five boys, he might have. Not expelled, no. He wasn't ever expelled.

> Was he suspended? Q

Yeah, I'm sure he did once or twice. Not Α

PAULA A. MORSCH, ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1	many tin	nes because I didn't like that.	1	have an
2	Q	Do you know why he was suspended?	2	court ar
3	Α	No.	3	he was
4	Q	What were his grades like?	4	Q
5	Α	A student, A/B student. He was a very	5	Α
6	I told you	ı he was a very smart young man. Many	6	Q
7	awards a	and many academic things.	7	Α
8	Q	What was the last year of high school that	8	he did g
9	he comp	leted?	9	to court
10	Α	Probably 12th. He didn't complete the	10	girlfrien
11	12th. He	e went to the 12th.	11	they too
12	Q	He stopped in the 12th year?	12	Q
13	Α	Yes.	13	date?
14	Q	Why did he stop?	14	Α
15	Α	I don't know.	15	the hou
16	Q	Did you ever ask him?	16	he'll be
17	Α	Doing what young folks do.	17	Well, I'r
18	Q	Which is what?	18	Q
19	Α	He went back and got his diploma. I mean	19	Α
20	all these	years later, I mean if I did ask him, I	20	jail.
21	ain't goir	ng to remember it.	21	Q
22	Q	Well, I'm just wondering if he was an A/B	22	Α
23	student -	_	23	free cal
	ADVAN	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. PAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881		ADVA

have an inkling of something. I know he went to court and then his girlfriend called me and told me he was in jail.

- Q He went to court. You know that?
- A Yeah.
- Q Why did he go to court, do you know?
- A I'm not sure for what reason it was, but he did go to court because he told me he was going to court and he said he'll be back. Then his girlfriend called me later that evening and said they took Louis to jail.
- Q Do you know if it was a prescheduled court date? Do you know, did he plan on going to court?
- A Yes, he planned it. He got up and left the house, yeah. That morning he left and told me he'll be back, and I ain't talked to him since.

 Well, I'm lying. I did talk to him once.
 - Q When did you talk to him?
- A When he called me and told me he was in ail.
 - Q Did you ask him why he was in jail?
- A After his girlfriend called. He get two free calls.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

64

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

- He was a very good student but as you 1 2 become a teenager, a lot of times young men --A lot of times what? I'm sorry. 3 Q 4 Young men, as young men, maybe he was being rebellious for some reason. I don't know why 5 people do what they do. All I know is that he went 6 until he felt like he didn't want to go or whatever 7 and then he went back to school and he took up 8 school and he kept going to school. He might have 9 10 been enrolled in a school up there. 11
 - Q Did you ever ask him why he stopped going to school in high school?
 - A No, I didn't ask him why he stopped going to school. What I told him was he needed to take his butt back to school is what I told him.
 - Q And did he?

12

13

14

15

16

- 17 A No, because he didn't have to if he didn't 18 want to.
- 19 Q It's my understanding that Louis can't be 20 here today for his deposition because he's in jail.
- 21 Do you know why he's in jail?
- A No, but I don't know exactly why he's in jail. I'll put it like that. I really don't.

- Q Did you ask him why he was in jail?
- A Huh?
- Q Did you ask him why he was in jail?
- A He said because they took him. I didn't ask him anything. He told me that they locked him up. He said on some B.S. is what he said.
 - Q Did you inquire?
 - A What B.S. was?
 - Q Yeah.
 - A Bullshit.
 - Q Did you ask him what the bullshit was?
- A No. I told him he a grown man and he had to figure it out for himself.
- Q Do you have any idea of why he could possibly have been in jail?
- A No. Obviously he must have went to jail before and had a court date. So when he went to the court date, I do know that much, if he didn't do whatever they told him to do, well --
 - Q Why was he originally in court?
- A I just told you I don't know. I'm serious. I don't know. He went to court about something.

а

70

	_	Milhat did his aidfriand tall you whon sho	1
1	Q	What did his girlfriend tell you when she	
2	called yo	u to tell you he was in jail?	2
3	Α	She said Louie asked me to call you and	3
4	tell you ti	nat they took him to jail from court and	4
5	he wante	ed me to call you and let you know so you	5
6	wouldn't	be worried. That was it.	6
7	Q	Did David ever tell you about any fights	7
8	he got in	to with anyone up in Minnesota?	8
9	Α	Huh-uh.	9
10		MR. OSBORNE: Is that a no?	10
1	Α	I'm sorry.	11
12		MR. OSBORNE: That's all right.	12
13	Α	No.	13
4		MR. OSBORNE: We know what you	we td
15	saying.		15
16	Α	No.	16
17	Q	I know you testified that David never gave	17
18	you any	money. Did you anticipate that he would	18
19	give you	any money in the future?	19
20	Α	I didn't say David never gave me any	20
21	money.	-	21
22	á	Oh, I'm sorry. I thought you did. Did	22
23	David ev	ver give you any money?	23
		+- g j-2 + j j .	

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

crimes?	
Α	No, ma'am. I have two parking tickets.
	MR. OSBORNE: I got that beat by a
mile.	
	MS. FUSSY: Why don't we just take
couple m	inute break and then we'll see if we have

anything else. THE DEPONENT: Okay. I hope I wasn't mean

MS. FUSSY: You were not mean at all. (Whereupon a five-minute break was taken.)

BY MS. FUSSY:

I just have one follow-up question. I know you talked before about you sensed some sort of behavioral changes in David after he moved to, not right after but at some point after he lived in Minnesota. Can you state at all, anything at all that you can think of as to why you thought he's acting differently? Did he call differently? Did he say different things to you?

He seemed more like he wanted -- not that he didn't love me already, but I don't know. I don't know. I know what it was. He had a Mormon

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

68

```
1
1
                He gave me, if he got a little extra
                                                              2
     money, he might have sent me something a few times.
2
                                                              3
     He didn't take care of me, if that's what you're
3
                                                              4
4
     asking.
                                                              5
                I'm not asking that. When did he send you
5
          Q
                                                              6
6
      money?
                                                              7
                Right before he died he sent me $200 right
7
           Α
                                                              8
      before my birthday.
8
                                                              9
                That was a birthday present?
9
           Q
                                                              10
                Yes, so that was the December before he
10
           Α
                                                              11
      passed away.
11
                                                              12
12
           Q
                Were there any other times that you can
                                                              13
      remember him sending you money?
13
                Over the years I'm sure he sent me
                                                              14
14
                                                              15
      probably -- like I said, he wasn't rich either so
15
      when he was making it on his own, when he got ahold
                                                              16
16
                                                              17
      of something, sometimes he'd send me things. He
17
                                                              18
      always was mailing me birthday cards and Mother's
18
      Day cards and writing me letters and things like
                                                              19
19
                                                              20
20
      that. If he had to go without a cell phone for a
                                                              21
      month or so, then he would do it in a letter, in the
21
                                                              22
      form of a letter rather.
22
                                                              23
                Have you ever been convicted of any
23
           O
```

book and that's not our faith, and I was talking to him about that but he was telling me about the religion that was in the book and I was telling him to get rid of it. Outside of that, like I said, he was pretty humble. It wasn't so much of what he did or said around me. So I don't know. It wasn't nothing bad that he did. I didn't like the Mormon book though because I don't believe in that, but he's a grown man.

Q Did David ever seem depressed?

No. not when he came home. When he came home, he was glad to be home.

Q What about when you spoke with him on the phone?

Α No.

MS, FUSSY: Okay. I don't have any further questions.

MR. BENNETT: We will read and sign.

WITNESS FURTHER SAYETH NOT; BY AGREEMENT, SIGNATURE NOT WAIVED.

EXHIBIT 3

25

The Part of Commence of Commen		
Learny D. Smith on Through for the Agency of Market Construction and the Construction and Through Season Seaso	UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA	
Leaved Correlate Seatch, Parameter, Court File No.: 11-CG-0001 (SEM/AN) Transity or promount filteracy Collabor. Transity or invariant contracts, and the City of Number 10-20-12 DEFORMAN OF TRANSITY OF TRANS	2	
PLANTIFIES, 10 COUTT File No. 11-CV-09071 (SRM/AND) 11 Cannethy scream and procury call blooms as a surface of its content of the Carry of Manageria is galace efficients, and the Carry of Stable 2100-05-121 (19 September 1) 11 (19 September 2) 12 (19 September 2) 13 (19 September 2) 13 (19 September 2) 14 (19 September 2) 15 (19 September 2) 16 (19 September 2) 17 (19 September 2) 18 (19 Septembe	PRA +he Heirs and Next Of Kill Of	4 Ms. Fussy
6 vs. Court File No.: 11-CV-10371 (SNS/ANS) 7 Transfer of Serious and Secondary Call Means 8 Control of Secondary Call Means 9 Control of Secondary Call Means 9 Control of Secondary Call Means 10 Control of Secondary Call Means 11 Control of Secondary Call Means 12 Control of Secondary Call Means 12 Control of Secondary Call Means 12 Control of Secondary Call Means 13 Control of Secondary Call Means 14 Control of Secondary Call Means 15 Control of Secondary Call Means 16 Control of Secondary Call Means 17 Control of Secondary Call Means 18 Control of Secondary Call Call Call Call Call Call Call Cal		5 Mr. Bennett 53
Security Scorms and Trinscry Collabora, Security Scorms and Structury in Science Interview of Security Environmental Security Scorms and Structury Scorms and Structury Scorms Interview Security Scorms and Scorms Interview Security S	5	6
Detendance. Deten	0 VJ.	7
Detendents Detend	/ Timothy Gorman and Timothy Callahan, acting in their individual capacities as attempting their individual capacities as	
12 DUSHAR O. ZIMMENNAN 13 TARRA 10-26-12 15 TARRA 10-26-12 15 SUBJECTIONS 16 September of the deposition of JOSHIA ZIMMENNAN in the above-curificial matter was taken pursonnt to Notice of approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Mirrespoins, State of approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Mirrespoins, State of Plinnesota, before Issa M. Microman, a Notary Public in and 22 for the County of Goodner, State of Mirrespoins, Permett, Birrell a Schupp, 33 South Scouth Struct, Suite 2900, Mirrespoins, NO 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Pefendanta. 18 TARRA N. PUBLY A. PUBLY, R. SOUTER, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Ball-Room 200, 339 South St. Mirrespoins, NO 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Pefendanta. 19 TARRA N. PUBLY A. PUBLY, R. SOUTER, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 35 Street, Suite 3800, Mirrespoins, Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Vitness. 19 Description of Counsel on Behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 15 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 16 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 17 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 17 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 17 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 18 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 18 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 18 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 18 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 18 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 19 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 19 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707, 19 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Mirrespoins, NO 55402-3707	of Minneapolis,	
DEFORMANCE AND AND SERVICES TAKEN 10-26-12 Whereupon the deposition of JOSHA SIMPERMAN in the proposed and the properties of the proposed and the properties of the proposed and the properties of the properties of the County of Goodhar, State of Minnesota, before Bias M. Triedenen, a Notary Public in and for the County of Goodhar, State of Minnesota, before Bias M. Triedenen, a Notary Public in and for the County of Goodhar, State of Minnesota. A P P E A R A N C E S ROBERT BENNETY, ENQUIRE, and RATHEN H. BENNETY, ENQUIRE, Gaskins, Memerit, Birrell a Schupp, 333 South Sewardh Street, Sinte 2900, Minnesolis, NM 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Valantiffs, TRACEY N. BUSSY, ENQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minnespolis, NM 55402-3707, Appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. RELIN A. HURKY, ENQUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the vitness. RELIN A. HURKY, ENGUIRE, Sassford Serole, 33 South Sixt	verendants.	10 EERecords of David Smith, 16
12 JUSHIA C. ZHAPPENNIN 13 ONDERIO C. ZHAPPENNIN 14 ONDERI 10-26-12 15 Whereupon the deposition of JUSHIA THAPPENN in the 18 above-entitied matter was taken pursuant to Netice of 18 opposition on the 26th day of Ortober, 2012, commercing at 20 approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minnespolis, State of 21 Minnespola, hefore Lisa M. Tiedeman, a Notary Public in and 22 for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnespota. 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 20 20 20 21 20 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 20 21 20 21 20 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 20 20 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 20 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 20 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 21 21 21 22 23 23 24 25 26 26 27 28 28 29 29 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20		
13 JOSHNA O. ZUMERPRA 14 TANN 10-26-12 15 Wherecogon the deposition of JOSHNA ZUMGRMAN in the 16 Wherecogon the deposition of JOSHNA ZUMGRMAN in the 17 Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commencing at 18 approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minnespolis, State of 19 Minnespota, State of Minnespota 20 for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnespota 21 A F P E A R A N C E S 21 TANN 10-26-12 22 COPY 23 COPY 24 Joshua A Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, 25 Suite 3900, Minnespolis, NY 55402, appeared as Counsel on 26 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 27 TRICKY N. RUSKY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 28 FARLY N. RUSKY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 29 FALL-BOAR 200, 39 South 5th Street, Minnespolis, NY 55415, 30 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 31 Street, Suite 3000, Minnespolis, Kinnesota 55402-3707, 31 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Witness 32 STREET REMAYS, PROJEER, Bassford Sencle, 33 South Sixth 33 Street, Suite 3000, Minnespolis, Winnespolis, Winnespol	DEPOSITION OF	
TRANSM 10-26-12 15 Microsupon the deposition of JOSHIA ZIMMEREN in the above-entitied ratter was taken pursuant to Notice of 10 peponition on the 26th day of October, 2012, comercing at approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minnespolis, State of 20 Minnespota, before Lisa M. Tiedman, a Notary Public in and 20 commercial at	JOSHUA O. ZIMMERMAN	13
Minercupon the deposition of JOSHAR ZIMMERON in the showe-entitled matter was taken pursuant to Notice of Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commenting at an approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minerapolis, State of Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commenting at an approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minerapolis, State of Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commenting at an approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minerapolis, State of Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commenting at an approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minerapolis, Minerapoli	TAKEN 10-26-12	
Whereupon the deposition of JOSHA ZHAMEMAN in the showe-entitled matter was taken pursuant to Notice of Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commencing at Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commencing at Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commencing at Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commencing at Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, State of Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, State of Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commencing at Deposition on the 26th day of Ordoer, 2012, commen	19	
Mereupon the exposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commencing at approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minneapolis, State of 20 21 Minneapolis, before Lisa M. Tiedoman, a lottery Public in and 22 23 24 25 26 27 27 28 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29		
betweentitled matter was taken pursuant to Notice of 19 beposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, commencing at approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minneapolis, State of 20 Minneapolis, Minneapolis, State of Minneapolis of the County of Goodhue, State of Minneapolis. A P P E A R A N C E S 10	16 demonstration of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN in the	17 By Ms. Putney, 65
Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, Commenting at a garproximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Minneapolis, State of Minnesota, before hiss M. Tiedeman, a Notary Public in and for the County of Goodnue, State of Minnesota. A P P E A R A N C E S ROBERT BENNETY, ESQUIRS, and KETHENN H. BENNETY, ESQUIRS, Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell a Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, TRACEY N. HUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. RELLY A. HUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Benele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis,	Whereupon the deposition of bookers are to Notice of	18
20 approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Nurnespots, state of Minnesota, before Lisa M. Tiederan, a Notary Public in and 22 for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota. 21 To the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota. 22	18 above-entitled matter was taken pursuant to notice as	19
22 MINIMESOTA, before Lisa M. Tiedeman, a Notary Number of Managery 1 for the Country of Goodhue, State of Minnesota. 23 POBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KMIREYN H. BENNETT, ESQUIRE, Gaskins, Bernett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 2 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 3 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minne	19 Deposition on the 26th day of October, 2012, Commissions as	20
22 COPY 23 COPY 24 25 26 27 26 27 27 28 ONDERT BEANETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHEYN H. BEANETT, ESQUIRE, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, 2 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 2 WELLY A. FURNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Renele, 33 South Sixth 35 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minneapoli	20 approximately 9:30 a.m., in the City of Milliagn and	1 70
23 24 25 27 28 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29 29	21 Minnesota, before Lisa M. Tiedeman, a Notary Public III and	1
24 25 26 27 28 28 29 30 DEERT BERNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHEYN H. BERNETT, ESQUIRE, 4 Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, 5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 7 8 TRACEY N. HUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Roon 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 12 KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minne	22 for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota.	
25 A P P E A R A N C E S NOBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATERYN H. BENNETT, ESQUIRE, Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Rorn 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. KEILY A. BUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minneapoli		
1 APPEARANCES 2 ROBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHERN H. BENNETT, ESQUIRE, 4 Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, 5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 3 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 KELLY A. MINEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Renele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minne		
1 APPEARANCES 2 NOBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHRYN H. BENNETT, ESQUIRE, 4 Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, 5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 7 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remole, 33 South Sixth 12 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 13 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 14 Expeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 ** 16 ** 17 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that 18 you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology 20 And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 and recoived your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		
A P P E A R A N C E S ROBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHENN H. BENNETT, ESQUIRE, Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NM 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NM 55415, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth MS. PUSSY: Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Ckelly A. PUTNEY, CSQUIRE, Assistant City Att		- THE CONTROL OF THE
2 ROBERT DENNETT, ESQUIRE, and KATHRYN H. BERNETT, ESQUIRE, 4 Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, 5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as Counsel on 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 7 7 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 12 KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 21 21 22 2 a Witness in the above acts as follows: 24 24 25 26 26 27 28 28 29 20 20 21 21 20 20 21 21 21 22 24 25 26 21 24 25 26 26 27 28 28 29 20 20 21 20 20 21 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 21 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 21 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 21 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 20 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 21 21 21 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 28 29 20 20 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 21 21 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	ADDUADANCES	JOSHUA O. ZIMMERMAN,
Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, MN 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, papeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth A pepared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth BY MS. FUSSY: A Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you retire that and let me know if that appears to be accurate? MS. FUSSY: Et's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) DD was marked for identification.) DD was marked for identification.) DD was marked for identification.) More upon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. More upon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. Market for identification.) A Yes. A Mayou went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? A Yes. A Market Na. FUSSY: A Dornal Market A. FUNNEY. South Street, Mindelle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, and you state and spell your name for the record, please? A Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, and your area of concentration is in biomedical	1 APPEARAGES	a witness in the above matter, after naving been first
Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Seventh Street, Suite 2900, Minneapolis, MN 55402, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Plaintiffs, TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, papeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth A pepared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. KELLY A. FUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth BY MS. FUSSY: A Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you retire that and let me know if that appears to be accurate? MS. FUSSY: Et's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) DD was marked for identification.) DD was marked for identification.) DD was marked for identification.) More upon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. More upon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. South Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. Market for identification.) A Yes. A Mayou went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? A Yes. A Market Na. FUSSY: A Dornal Market A. FUNNEY. South Street, Mindelle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, and you state and spell your name for the record, please? A Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, and your area of concentration is in biomedical	2	duly sworn, testified under oath as follows:
5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, MN 55402, appeared as Counsel of behalf of the Plaintiffs, 7 the record, please? 8 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 (KELLY A. BUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 20 A Yes. 21 (Q) Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical of the plaintiffs, 7 the record, please? 9 Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you state and spell your name for the record, please? 9 Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you state and spell your name for the record, please? 9 Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you state and spell your name for the record, please? 9 Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman, Can you review that and let me know if that appears to be accurate? 10 Q Okay. And prior to going on the record, your attorney gave me your curriculum vitae. Can you review that and let me know if that appears to be accurate? 12 Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. 13 Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. 14 Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. 15 DD was marked for identification.) 16 Ws. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 20 A Yes. 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	3 ROBERT BENNETT, ESQUIRE, and MATHRIN H. DENNEST, Deventh Street.	FXAMTNATION
5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, NN 55402, appeared as comments 6 behalf of the Plaintiffs, 7 8 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, NN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 12 KELLY A. BUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 16 17 18 18 19 20 Dr. Zimmerman, can you state and spell your name for the record, please? 10 11 12 KELLY A. BUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 12 Let me know if that appears to be accurate? 13 14 15 16 17 18 18 19 19 20 DD was marked for identification.) 17 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 21 22 23 24 24 25 26 27 27 28 29 20 20 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 21 21	4 Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp, 333 South Sevenda Betses,	5 BY MS, FUSSY:
the record, please? TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. EXELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. Exhibit A or no, no no DD. A * * * DD was marked for identification.) MS FUSSY: Let's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no no DD. Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. DD was marked for identification.) MS FUSSY: Okay. Thank you. So it appears that you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? A Yes. And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? Yes. Okay. And prior to going on the record, your attorney gave me your curriculum vitae. Can you review that and let me know if that appears to be accurate? MS FUSSY: Let's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) 15 DD was marked for identification.) 16 BY Yes. 21 And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	5 Suite 2900, Minneapolis, MN 55402, appeared as counsel on	6 Q Dr. Zimmerman, can you state and spell your name for
TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11	6 behalf of the Plaintiffs,	the record, please?
9 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Actority, Osty 9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 55415, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 12 KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 21 21 32 32 34 35 35 35 36 37 38 38 38 39 38 37 38 39 38 37 38 39 38 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 38 39 39 38 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39 39	7	8 A Joshua, J-O-S-H-U-A, middle name Orr, O-R-R, Zimmerman,
9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, Min 39419, 10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants. 11 12 KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 16 17 18 19 20 20 21 21 22 23 24 20 20 24 20 20 24 20 20 24 20 20 24 20 20 24 20 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 20 21 20 20 21 20 20 20 21 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	8 TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQUIRE, Assistant City Attorney, City	7_T_M-M-E-R-M-A-N.
appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Derendants. 11	9 Hall-Room 210, 350 South 5th Street, Minneapolis, MN 33413,	and prior to going on the record, your attorney
12 KELLY A. PUTNEY, ESQUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixth 13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15	10 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the Defendants.	gave me your curriculum vitae. Can you review that all
MS. FUSSY: Let's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) MS. FUSSY: Let's mark this as Exhibit A or no, no, no DD. (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) DD was marked for identification.) (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 20 A Yes. 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		let are boar if that annears to be accurate?
13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 53402-3707, 14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.) 16 DD was marked for identification.) 17 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that 18 you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology 19 at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 19 20 A Yes. 20 And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 22 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	10 KELLY A DIFFNEY, FSOUIRE, Bassford Remele, 33 South Sixun	MS MISSY: Let's mark this as
appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness. 15 (Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. 15 DD was marked for identification.) 16 bD was marked for identification.) 17 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that 18 you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology 19 at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 19 20 A Yes. 20 And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 22 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical 23 and 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical 25 properties.	13 Street, Suite 3800, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402-3707,	District A or no. no. no. DD.
DD was marked for identification.) 16	14 appeared as Counsel on behalf of the witness.	Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No.
17 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Thank you. So it appears that 18 you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology 18 19 at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 19 20 A Yes. 20 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 22 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		
you graduated from college in 1997 with a BA in biology at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 19 20 A Yes. 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	* * *	- A Okou Phank you So it appears that
at Swarthmore College; is that correct? 20 A Yes. 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		17 Q (By Ms. Pussy) Okay. Hain you so be at 1
20 A Yes. 21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 Q and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay, And your area of concentration is in biomedical		you graduated from correct?
20 And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve 21 Q and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay, And your area of concentration is in biomedical	18	19 at Swarthmore College; is that collect:
21 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	.19	20 A Yes.
21 and received your degree in 2001; is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical	÷ 20	21 Q And you went to medical school at Case Western Reserve
23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		and received your degree in 2001; is that correct?
24 Q Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical		Vog
1 that is that?	i di	24 O Okay. And your area of concentration is in biomedical
		What is that?

1 A	Biomedical ethics would be the study of complicated	-1	swings where they are grandiose. They could think they	
2	decisions in health care that may put the benefit of	2	are Jesus, they could think they have powers, they stop	
ำ	two parties against each other, and then you have to	. 3	sleeping for days. People who are only depressive type	
	make a complicated decision about what's best for the	4	don't have those high swings, they will have psychotic	
· 5	patient. For example, you may need to make a decision	5	symptoms and then depression, but not the really	
6	that goes against a patient's wishes but is in their	6	dramatic high spells.	
7	best interest because they lack the capacity to make a	7 Q	Okay. Now, you said you spoke with Mr. Smith's	
8	decision on their own behalf. That would be a	8	psychologist?	
9	complicated ethical decision.	9 A	Yes.	
10 Q		10 Q	Do you recall his name?	
11	medicine, where did you go then?	11 A	Dale Peterson.	
12 A		12 Q	Okay. Do you recall your conversation?	
13	their psychiatry programs.	13 A	Yes.	
14 Q		14 Q	How many conversations did you have with him?	
15	do after that?	15 A	I had one in-depth conversation that I remember and	
16 A		16	documented clearly. It lasted approximately a	
17	one year. I had a private practice and teaching	17	half-hour.	
18	position at Harvard University, and then moved to the	18 Q	Can you tell me about what you remember from that	
19	Twin Cities and back working for Park Nicollet.	19	conversation, or what you have documented?	
20 Q		20 A	I asked Mr. Peterson about the patient's past history	
21 A	50 1.5	21	because he had treated him for a significant period of	
22	Macalester College.	22	time, I believe, approximately one year. I asked about	
23 Q		23	comorbid medical conditions and his substance abuse	
24 A		24	history.	
25 (25 Q	What are comorbid medical conditions?	
55 £ <u>.</u>	5		7	
49 K. J.				
			The state of the s	
1 P		1 A	That would mean any additional diagnosis that would	
	And what is your area of practice?	2	affect his treatment and planning. The most	
1 P	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I	2 3	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a	
1 <i>P</i>	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness,	2 3 4	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a	
1 P 2 Q 3 P	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I	2 3 4 5	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his	
1 P 2 Ç 3 P 4	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not I was not	2 3 4 5 6	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I	2 3 4 5 6 7	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances,	
1 F 2 Ç 3 F 4 5 6	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned —	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second.	
1 F 2 C 3 F 4 5 6 7 8 9 C 10 11 F	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry.	
1 F 2 C 3 F 4 5 6 7 8 9 C 10	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? A Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn?	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had	
1 F 2 Q 3 F 4 5 6 7 8 9 Q 10 11 F 12 Q 13 F 14 15	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs.	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else?	
1 F 2 Q 3 F 4 5 6 7 8 9 Q 10 11 F 12 Q 13 F 14 15 16 17 18 P 18 P 18 P 18 P 18 P 18 P 18 P	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith? After speaking to his psychologist, I diagnosed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18 19 Q 20 A 21	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was relevant to me.	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith? After speaking to his psychologist, I diagnosed Mr. Smith with schizoaffective disorder, depressive type.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18 19 Q 20 A 21 22 Q	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was relevant to me. Okay. Let's first talk about what you remember	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith? A After speaking to his psychologist, I diagnosed Mr. Smith with schizoaffective disorder, depressive type. What does that mean to be depressive type?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18 19 Q 20 A 21 22 Q 23	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was relevant to me. Okay. Let's first talk about what you remember Mr. Peterson said regarding Mr. Smith's fall from the	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith? After speaking to his psychologist, I diagnosed Mr. Smith with schizoaffective disorder, depressive type. What does that mean to be depressive type? Schizoaffective disorder can be either bipolar or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18 19 Q 20 A 21 22 Q 23 24	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was relevant to me. Okay. Let's first talk about what you remember Mr. Peterson said regarding Mr. Smith's fall from the second floor window. Do you remember what	
1	And what is your area of practice? I'm primarily a pharmacologist. Meaning that I evaluate patients, diagnose them with mental illness, and prescribe and manage medications as appropriate. I also work as an administrator, but did not — I was not working in that role at the time I was treating Mr. Smith. Okay. When did you — do you recall when you began seeing David Smith? November of 2006. Okay. And how did you come to see him? Mr. Smith was referred to me from his primary care physician, Dr. Jack Levitt, who worked in the clinic where I was officed. He was referred to me for evaluation and continued management of what I was told was schizophrenia. And did you make any diagnosis with respect to Mr. Smith? After speaking to his psychologist, I diagnosed Mr. Smith with schizoaffective disorder, depressive type. What does that mean to be depressive type?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 Q 12 A 13 Q 14 A 15 16 17 18 19 Q 20 A 21 22 Q 23	affect his treatment and planning. The most significant one that Dr. Peterson told me about was a fall from a second floor window where he suffered a head trauma. So I learned from Dr. Peterson about his history of head trauma, a history of very serious problems with alcohol and marijuana, and the fact that even when the patient was sober from those substances, he continued to have ongoing problems with psychotic thinking and mood swings. I also learned — Hold on one second. Sorry. Okay. What else did you learn? I also learned that the patient had been challenging to treat because of noncompliance with follow up, frequent relapses on marijuana and alcohol, and that he had required significant stays in residential treatment programs. Do you remember anything else? That's the majority of our conversation that was relevant to me. Okay. Let's first talk about what you remember Mr. Peterson said regarding Mr. Smith's fall from the	

- No. I remember he had told me he fell. He was 1 A concerned he had had a history of brain injury, but 2 details were tough to get. From what I had documented, I did not document a date of the injury or incident, The history, we knew it happened, but getting specifics 5 6 was quite challenging. How did you know that it had happened? 7 Q Dr. Peterson told me about it. The patient himself did 8 A not. 9 10 Q Okay. I have never reviewed medical records of said incident, 11 A nor do I know at what point it happened, whether it was 12 in Illinois where he was living, or after he relocated 13 to the Twin Cities. 14 Okay. And how long did you see Mr. Smith? 15 Q I saw Mr. Smith for a total of 12 visits between 2006 16 A and 2008. 17 And in your time with Mr. Smith, did you have any 18 Q
 - reason to doubt that he did fall from a second floor window or sustain any sort of head trauma? Was there any other indicia of it? I had no reason to doubt that as fact, no. He had significant cognitive problems, impulsivity, memory issues, all of which could be consistent with a head trauma, they also could be consistent with

He also reported to me that he wanted to be evaluated 1 A for ADD because he could not pay attention, complete 2 tasks. He would lose track in class. He gave me 3 incorrect information at our initial evaluation. He 4 told me his care manager was located in the same clinic 5 as his psychologist, when in reality she was located in 6 the county -- in the county building. So he seemed to 7 struggle with details and dates. 8 Okay. So if someone is having memory issues and they 9 0 are struggling with, you know, organizational issues 10 and such, how do you reach your conclusion as to 11 whether they have, you know, schizoaffective disorder 12 or whether they have, you know, head trauma and things 13 like that? How do you reach those conclusions? 14 That's why talking to his psychologist who had known 15 A him for a year was quite valuable. He knew him over an 16 extended period of time, had seen what happened to 17 Mr. Smith, knew of the psychotic relapses, knew of the 18 chemical health problems. And really it was that 19 outside information that was extremely valuable from a 20 reliable source, which was a Ph.D. psychologist. Just 21 going on the patient's word and the evaluation would 22 not have been sufficient evaluation information. 23 But your interactions kind of shored up what you -- the 24 Q information that you received from the psychologist; 25

schizophrenia. So it's very difficult to determine which of those two would be the case. There would be times, for example, he would leave my office having asked me to send his prescriptions to one place, then he would return to my office 10 minutes later and tell me that he wanted them sent somewhere else. He had pretty profound problems with keeping organized and keeping on track. So the head trauma diagnosis always seemed reasonable to me.

10 O Okay.

19

20

21

23

24

25 Ď.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

22 A

Referring him for more specific testing would be a 11 A challenge because the neuropsychologists we use are 12 largely in the suburbs, and getting a homeless guy to 13 go to a set appointment in Edina to have 14 neuropsychological testing is usually not going to 15 happen. 16

Okay. Can you give me any other examples of the memory 17 0 issues he was having? 18

He struggled in school. His care manager sent me 19 A several notes that he was doing very poorly in school. 20

Who was that care manager? 21 Q

A Maureen Glover. Okay.

112 z3 Q

25 Q

G-L-O-V-E-R. 24 A Okay.

would that be correct? 1

Yes. At subsequent visits he was clearly paranoid. 2 A Can you give me an example of how he was paranoid? 3 0 He refused to allow me to have him complete a release 4 A of information to speak to his care managers. He said 5 he believed this would be evidence he was doing badly, 6 and did not want me to speak to his care manager. He 7 shut down in the session and started looking at me 8 suspiciously when I told him it was very important to 9 have him sign that. He would also frankly complain 10 about hearing voices. He would hear screaming 11 children. He told me he would hear demons. These 12 voices would be louder at times than others. So he 13 seemed to exhibit very consistent symptoms with a 14 15 psychotic disorder. Okay. And the fact that he was hearing screaming 16 Q

voices, I think you already alluded, or might maybe 17 have said, that that's a symptom of schizophrenia, not 18 necessarily a symptom of anything -- any experience he 19 had, or could it be? 20

What do you mean "experience"? You mean the head 21 A 22

Well, I mean the fact that he's hearing screaming 23 Q voices doesn't necessarily indicate he has a history of 24 any sort of trauma or abuse necessarily, or could it 25

10

1	have been?	1 A	I do not remember asking why he had suicidal symptoms
2 A	I don't understand that question.	2	or suicide attempts, no.
з Q	Okay. Never mind.	3 Q	Okay. Do you recall having discussions with him
	MR. BENNETT: I was going to object	4	regarding mood swings?
5	to it but I thought that would be the answer.	5 A	I remember primarily having conversations being with
6	MS. FUSSY: Were you going to object	6 .	depression, the difference between when he was very
7	on unintelligible?	7	depressed or not depressed. I also remember so
8	MR. BENNETT: That's the one I was	8	that's primarily what we talked about in terms of mood
9	thinking about. But I figured the doctor could sort it	9	swings. I also remember asking about dangerousness
10	out.	10	specifically, and he informed me that, to his
11 Q	(By Ms. Fussy) All right. Mr. Peterson, he told you	11	knowledge, he did not have a history of dangerous or
12	about some ongoing psychotic symptoms and mood swings	12	violent behavior.
13	that Mr. Smith was experiencing?	13 Q	Did Mr. Peterson give you or Dr. Peterson give you
14 A	Correct.	14	any of his record to review?
15 Q	Can you tell me about that?	15 A	I did not ask for formal records from Dr. Peterson, no.
16 A	He told me that Mr. Smith had experienced psychotic	16	I requested records from the residential treatment
17	symptoms since the age of 11. He said that he knew him	17	facility where he had been taken care of.
18	to have trouble with paranoia and voices regardless of	18 Q	Okay. So did you see any of the records from that
19	his level of sobriety. But when he drank or used	19	Dr. Peterson have you ever seen any of his records?
20	marijuana, the psychosis was far, far worse. He said	20 A	I have seen record from Dr. Peterson, yes. They
21	that he could have very significant spells of	21	arrived to me in a packet of medical records after ${ m I}$
22	depression with hopelessness. The patient himself told	22	received the subpoena that Park Nicollet's attorney
23	me he had never been suicidal. Outside records from	23	Vickie Wagner helped arrange.
24	his psychologist suggested that he had had suicidal	24 Q	And I'll represent to you that there's a notation in
25	symptoms in the past, so that he had very quite severe	25	one of his records that David was capable of immediate
	13		15
	symptoms of depression as well. He also told me once	1	and sudden violence?
1		2 A	I did see that, yes.
2	psychotic, he was prone to leaving his housing and becoming homeless, drinking up to, I believe it was a	3 Q	Okay.
3	quart of hard liquor daily. And that when sober and	4 A	That was that was confusing to me when I saw that.
4	compliant with meds and in supportive housing, he could	5 Q	Okay. Why was that confusing?
5	do much better and was capable of engaging in	6 A	Because in my experience with David, he had been a
6	vocational rehabilitation. Nice guy. There was a	7	quiet, calm, fairly pleasant individual to see in the
7	really big difference, Dr. Peterson said, between when	8	office. He did not seem labile. He had never been
8	he was doing well and when he had relapsed and was	9	threatening in our clinic even when he was frustrated
9	really struggling.	10	because he would arrive very late for some appointments
10	Did Dr. Peterson say what the time span was of how long	11	and he would have to wait for some time. He was never
11 Q	he would do well and how long he would do bad, anything	12	threatening. At the same time, I do remember from
12	like that?	13	records from his residential facility he was described
13	I do not recall. My direct factual experience of that	14	as posturing, he was described as engaging in
14 A	was that he would usually have about four good months	15	aggressive sort of behavior to get what he wanted. So
15	and then often start missing appointments and be	16	it seemed like in certain situations he could act like
16	relapsing, and then there would usually be probably	17	that, but I had never personally found him frightening
17	another four bad months. He would frequently end up in	18	or dangerous. The description of being suddenly
18	a residential treatment program during the bad months.	19	capable what was that quote again?
19	So it was probably, I would say, a quarterly cycle	20 Q	I believe the quote was he was capable of immediate and
20	between doing well and doing poorly. But that's a	21	sudden violence?
21 생활성 원조하다		22 A	Yeah.
	ballpark estimate. Did Mr. Peterson say do you recall any conversations	23	MR. BENNETT: I'm going to object to
`~∵⊻3 Q	with Dr. Peterson regarding any reason why he believed	24	that characterization and any characterization of
24	he had suicidal symptoms or attempts?	25	Peterson as a doctor, because he isn't. But just put
25	THE THAT SUICIDEST SYMPTOMS OF ACCOMPANY.		16

		_	
1	that in there for the record.	1	MS. PUTNEY: I think he's asking if
2 Q	(By Ms. Fussy) You can answer?	2	do you want him to basically just tell you what's in
Ā	He's a doctor of psychology.	3	his note or do you have specific questions?
	MR. BENNETT: No.	4 Q	(By Ms. Fussy) I want you to tell me what you
5 A	He's not? What is he?	5	remember, either based on your own personal
6	MR. BENNETT: He has a masters.	6	recollection, or what's in the medical record?
7 A	I apologize, I thought was a doctor.	7 A	Okay. Mr. Smith had been referred to me by his primary
8 Q	(By Ms. Fussy) Well, you can answer the question.	8	care physician because of schizophrenia. He informed
9 A	When I read that, I found it surprising because that	9	me he was doing well. He agreed he had schizophrenia
10	was not what my experience with Mr. Smith had been.	10	and that his medications continued. He was living in a
10 11 Q	Did Mr. Smith ever did you ever see Mr. Smith when	11	supported housing program and location and
12	he was intoxicated?	12	rehabilitation. He indicated he had worked with
		13	psychologists for the past two years. He had recently
13 A	No. Now, you indicated that you saw Mr. Smith approximately	14	been discharged from a dual diagnosis treatment
14 Q	12 times. What did you do when you saw him? What were	15	facility. That is defined as a treatment program for
15		16	people with serious mental health and chemical health
16	your visits like?	17	problems, and that he had stayed in Stillwater for two
17 A	There was a one-hour initial visit, which was	18	months.
18	comprehensive and involved a significant amount of		He had been stabilized on
19	history taking and gathering collateral information, as	19 20	medication, which he found helpful. Since discharge he
20	I've already described. Follow-up visits were then 20	1	indicated he had attained sobriety and had been free of
21	to 30 minutes in duration and would involve talking	21	psychosis and depression. He felt he was doing well
22	about his symptoms, his medications, side effects,	22	and wanted to continue sobriety and medications. He
23	where he was in school, where he was in looking for a	23	
24	job, where he was in sobriety.	24	told me that he had psychotic symptoms beginning at the
25 Q	Okay.	25	age of 14.
1 A	Those were our main focuses of conversation.	1 Q	Okay. Iet's stop.
2 Q	Okay. What information did you gather from Mr. Smith	2	MR. BENNETT: That's rather than 11
3	in that one-hour initial visit?	3	as you said before?
4 A	I would have gathered the information shown in my	4 A	Correct.
5	initial evaluation here in the court documents.	5	MR. BENNETT: Saves me
		6	cross-examination.
6 Q	Okay. MS. FUSSY: Why don't we mark that.	7 Q	(By Ms. Fussy) Why don't you tell me what you remember
7	I noticed you are looking at why don't we mark that	8	about him telling you about having symptoms since the
8		9	age of 14?
9	as Exhibit EE.	10 A	
10 A	I'll need to find it. MS. FUSSY: Okay. If you could give	111	beginning at the age of 14.
11			
12	it to the court reporter?	12 Q 13 A	
13	MS. PUTNEY: They are going to mark		conversation.
14	the whole pack.	14	
15 A	Sounds good.	15 Q	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
16	MR. BENNETT: 6415 is the number I	16 A	
17	have on there.	17 Q	
18 A	Okay.	18 A	
19	(Whereupon Deposition Exhibit No. EE	19	often very difficult to get him to tell me a lot of
20	was marked for identification.)	20	detail.
21 A	I'm now looking at that evaluation.	21 Q	
Q	(By Ms. Fussy) Okay. Take your time.	22 A	
23 A	Do you want me to go through the whole evaluation?	23	information.
24 Q	If you would like to review it prior to answering.	24 Q	
25 A	I've already looked at it.	25 A	I would say that most aspects of the evaluation had to 20
	18		

be taken with graths of solt. Securce spyrine you are specified to see soltific they are controlled they are. Others have reliable they are. Others have did by a better idea of them the payeonic spythous began? A this psychologist said they began around the age of 11. So reasonably close to what fir, amust estimated. So reasonably close to what fir amust estimated. So reasonably close to what fir, amust estimated. So reasonably close and problem comment. So reasonably close to what fir, amust estimated. So reasonably close to what fire amust an age that estimated the section of the same estimation. So reasonably commine hall estimate that fire the section of the same estimation in the past as a visual hallocitation. So reasonably commine amust estimate that commine hallocitations and problems of the section of the same estimation in the past as a visual hallocitation. So reasonably commine amust estimate that commine hallocitations and problems of the section of the sec				
The lines have religible they are. Our, North than you apple with this psychology six, did you feel like you go he with this psychology state of them the psychricle supplicable they are about 50 of when the psychricle supplicable they began around the age of 11. So reasonably close to what Mr. Solth estimated. So Okey. And this you have resume to chabt that? Okey. In your experience, do psychotic symptoms religious or in more severe cases. Okey. A the typeral age of creet in a an is typically between they can in more severe cases. Okey. A the typeral age of creet in a an is typically between the specific creek; approxim usually are harboring of a mich more severe if limes. Out that kind of symptoms Each of the specimen A time treated kinds as yourg as aix or seven with psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a fire year old ach see profoundly psychotic are they are and it as some thirle like that? Other. Other. Now, according to the motes on page 6616 it says that he wises were telling him? What he was braining? A like report like and they have a say of the seven carried on them as a sep that the wises were telling him, the kinds of these treatments to demonstrate the serious creating format they were screaming. Usually he was formed on them as the septiments. So I do not recal. I measure the bad specific commends. So I do not recal. I have shall prove any seven the seven the seven training. The seven all you should have a formation. The seven all you should have a formation. The seven all you should be seven training. The seven all you should seven mainted. The seven all you should be seven training. The seven all you should be seven the seven training. The seven all you should be seven the seven training. The seven all you should be seven the seven training. The seven all you should be seven the seven training. The seven all you should be seve	1	be taken with a grain of salt. Because anytime you are	1 Q	Okay. Did he tell you what the voices were saying to
Oncy. And when you spoke with his psychologist, did you feel like you get a better idea of when the psychologist and they begin around the age of 11. So erasonably close to what the "Min the year around the sease to the seasonably close to what the "Min the was beauting". A no. 10. Okay. No clud you have reasons to doubt that? 10. Okay. In your experience, do psychotic symptoms related to schinghends generally start at an age that early or " 11. A they can in note severe class. 12. Okay. 13. Varilier creek typtoms useally are harboring of a most nor sewere illness. 14. Varilier creek typtoms useally are harboring of a most nor severe allness. 15. Okay. 16. What him of approxim? 18. A va. 19. Okay. 19. A this explore to my collisagues in child psychology who are marked ages than 11? 20. Okay. 21. A va. 22. Okay. Boy according to the notes on page 6416 it ways that he want a season the the face of the collisions and proposed to note income and the sease of the collisions are specifically but were considered in the sease of the collisions are proposed to more load frighteding notes and pulsed conversations. 10. Okay. 11. A bis. 12. Okay. 13. Varilier creek typtoms useally are harboring of a most nor sewere allines. 14. Varilier creek typtoms useally are harboring of a most nor sewere allines. 15. Okay. 16. Okay. 17. A varilier creek typtoms useally are harboring of a most nor sewere allines. 18. T would have to revise the chart. I do not remaiber that do not receive the court of even analize ages than 11? 20. Okay. Source and the proposed and the age of the court of even analysis of season the season of the court of even analysis of season the season of the court of even analysis of season of season of significant psychosis, winduling the season of significant psychosis, winduling the court of season of significant psychosis,	2	speaking to someone with a psychotic disorder, you do	2	
you feel like you got a locter idea of when the paysorbic sysphosylet and they begin around the age of II. A list psychologist and they begin around the age of II. Bo reasonably close to what Mr. Shith estimated. O clay. For your experience, do psychotic symptoms related to schinghreach generally shart or an age that early or related to schinghreach generally shart or an age that early or related to schinghreach generally shart or an age that early or the A the point in more severe cases. 10 Clay. The typical age of creat in a man is typically bousen: the ages of 18 and 25. Globy. The typical age of creat in a man is typically bousen: the ages of 18 and 25. Globy. Realize creat symptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce severe illowes. Realize creat spaptoms usually are harboring of a much acce accept in first not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can accept a few and in first own acceptance of a little acceptance of the first span space and the first span in the severe creation of the severe severe creation of the severe provided that in another note, but I can't creation of the severe provided that in another note, but I can't creation of the severe provided that in another note, but I can't continue to the office the pop of my bear. I say have concentred that in another note, but I can't continue that h	•	not know how reliable they are.	3 A	
values were calling hum? What he was shorting? A file psychologist and they began around the age of 11. So reasonably close to what Mr. Naith estimated. So Okey. And did you have remons to doubt that? Okey. In your experience, do psychoric symptoms related to whinghreals generally start at an age that early or A firey can in more severe cases. New your experience, do psychoric symptoms the ages of 13 and 25. The typical age of creet in a man is typically between the ages of 13 and 25. Okey. A fire typical age of creet in a man is typically between the ages of 13 and 25. Okey. A fire typical age of creet in a man is typically between the ages of 13 and 25. Okey. A fire typical age of creet in a man is typically between the ages of 13 and 25. Okey. A fire the ages of 13 and 25. Okey. A fire in this not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can come a creen earlier ages than 11? The was severe ellames. A fee. Okey. Contract of the typical age of creet in a man is typically between the ages of 15 and 25. Okey. A fire in this paymons usually are harboring of a much some severe ellames. The was all have to go about seeing diocts? A fee. Okey. Contract of the typical age of the cree in a man is typically between the ages of 15 and 25. Okey. A fire in this paymons usually are harboring of a much some severe ellaws, the creek of the tree in the past as a visual hallucination. The third firth top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the top of my head. I may have dominant the firth tent of the typ or head and the secondary dominant the f		Q Okay. And when you spoke with his psychologist, did	4 Q	
In this psychologist, and they begon around the age of 11. So reasonably close to what Mr. Swith estimated. O Chay. Sed did you have reasons to doubt the? O Chay. Sed did you have reasons to doubt the? O Chay. In your experience, do psychotic symptoms related to schicaptionia generally start at an age that early or in more severe cases. O Chay. O	5	you feel like you got a better idea of when the	5	
It is psychologies said they been amount the age of 11. So reasonably close to what the Smith estimated. One of the said they were anabled, they were anabled, they were successing. Small by how a focused on them as being frightening, four are receiving questific commands. So I do not receiving questific commands are related to schizophrenia generally start at an age that early or ———————————————————————————————————	6	-	6	
they were screening. Usually he was founded on as being selected or many and the selected or selected or selected or selected or selected to selected the selected th		• •	7 A	I do not recall. I remember he said they were mumbled,
9 © Okey. And cid you have reasons to doubt that? 10 A No. 11 Q Okey. In your experience, do psychotic symptoms 12 related to schizophrenia generally start at an age that 13 early or 11 A They can in none severe cases. 15 Q Okey. 16 A The typical age of creek in a man is typically between 17 the ages of 18 and 25. 18 C Okey. 19 A Earlier onet symptoms varially are harboring of a much 20 cours at even earlier ages than 11? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Use that kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 26 paraold, similar symptoms to start by should 27 psycholic symptoms. In residency training, we had a 28 psycholic symptoms and things like that? 29 Okey, According to the notes on page 6016 it says 29 that he - and I assume that's David — began dirihing 20 Didy now, according to the notes on page 6016 it says 20 Why not? 21 A Wes. 22 Okey, it is seemed practly brocest and that? 23 A Wes. 24 Okey, it is assume that's David — began dirihing 25 A Wes. 26 Okey, it is assume that's David — began dirihing 27 A No. 28 Okey, hity are being practry bornes; about it. 29 Shy not? 20 Okey, bein also says that be first heard marbiod 21 distancted values againg they started using drugs at an 29 early age, they are being practry bornes; about it. 20 Okey, Active also speak to him shen he was about 14 29 years old. Be indicated on the reaction, which is not TNB 290 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Wes. 22 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 23 A Wes. 24 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A Wes. 26 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 27 A Wes. 28 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 28 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 29 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 29 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 29 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Wes. 22 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 23 Okey, bid you have any reason to doubt that? 24 A Wes.	8		8	they were screaming. Usually he was focused on them as
10 A No. 11 C Okay. In your experience, do psychotic symptoms 12 related to schizophereia generally start at an age that 13 early or " 14 A They can in more severe cases. 15 Okay. 16 A The typical age of oreset in a man is typically between 17 the ages of 18 and 25. 18 Okay. 19 A Earlier once severe lines. 19 C Okay. 10 A Earlier once severe lines. 10 C Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can 10 cour at own earlier ages than 11? 11 A have treated kids as young as six or seven with 12 psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a special mass that he felt that things that do you mean 11 have specially according to the notes on page 6416 it says 11 that he — and I assume that's Brid — legan drinking 12 alcohol hasvily at the age of 13. Did he tell you don't are remained intended to the time, there's allows a great on the psychology who 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Okay. Show, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 14 A No. 15 Okay had it also says that he first heard mather 16 Okay. Show according to the notes on page 6416 it says 18 A No. 19 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 19 Okay. They ago, they are barling protects about it. 19 A Rec. 19 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 19 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 19 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 19 Okay. Boy, oncy by unless on the same about 14 years old. Be informed you of that as well? 19 Okay. Boy, oncy in the same approach of the say where the same approach of his when he was about 14 years old. Be informed you of that as well? 19 Okay. Boy, and it also says that he first heard mather 20 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 21 distormed wices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. Be informed you of that as well? 22 A Yes. 23 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 24 distormed wices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. Be informed you of that as well? 25 A Yes. 26 Okay. And it also says that he first heard mather 27 distormed wices spak			9	being frightening, but not receiving specific commands.
related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that relation of the second period of the second period of the second period of the second period because at the second period that? related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that the second period that the age of 13 and 25. related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that the second period at an action of second period that the second period at the second period at the second period that? related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that the second period at the second period that the second period that? related to schizephrenia generally start at an age that the second period that the second period that? related to schizephrenia general start an age that the second period that the schize probability to ship the second period that the schizephrenic suppress to want he's having second period to suppress to want he's having second period to suppress to want he's having second period the second period that the schizephrenic suppress to want he's having second period the secon			10	So I do not recall his telling me he had specific
related to schizophrenia generally start at an age that early or — 13 early or — 14 A they can in more severe cases. 15 A The typical age of count in a man is typically between the ages of 19 and 25. 16 C Okay. 17 A The typical age of count in a man is typically between the ages of 19 and 25. 18 C Okay. 19 A Earlier coset symptoms usually are harboring of a much core severe illness. 10 C Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that com 2 concur at even earlier ages then 11? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 C What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to by collespess in child psychology who 2 few year old who was profundly psychotic and 3 paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's baving 2 sesentially happening earlier. 25 C Okay. Wew, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 4 that he — and I assume that's David — began dranking allohol browly at the age of 13. Did be tell you have any reason to doubt that? 26 Why not? 27 A Nes. 28 O Ckay. And it also says that the first beard mubbled distorted woices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. He informed yor of that as well? 29 O Ckay. And it also says that he first beard mubbled distorted woices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. He informed yor of that as well? 29 O Ckay. And it also says that he first beard mubbled distorted woices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. He informed yor of that as well? 29 O Ckay. And it also says that he first beard mubbled distorted woices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. He informed yor of that as well? 20 O Ckay. And it also says that he first beard mubbled distorted woices spak to this when he was about 14 years old. He informed yor of that as well? 20 O Ckay. Low ye have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 O Ckay. Low ye have any reason to doubt that? 23 A Yes. 24 O Ckay. Low ye have any reason to doubt that? 25 A I have a large and thing a like the large and thing a like t			11	discernible hallucinations as opposed to more loud
early or — 18 A They can in more severe cases. 19 O May. 18 A The typical age of caset in a men is typically between the ages of 18 and 25. 19 C May. 19 A Earlier conset approas usually are harboring of a much access evere illness. 20 C Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can accessed illness. 21 Q Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can accessed illness. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 D Make kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my collesques in child psychology who accessed in the says my control and pataoid, similar symptoms to what he's having accessfully happening earlier. 25 Q Libo hearing vaices and things like that? 26 Q Libo have intered accessfully happening earlier. 27 A Currect. 28 Q May. Now, according to the notes on page 64ig it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking allow on have any reason to doubt that? 28 A Yes. 29 Q Way. Act at also says that he first heard mumbled distorred vaices speak to him when he was about 14 years allow in formed you of that as wall? 29 Chay. And it also says that he inst heard mumbled distorred vaices speak to him when he was about 14 years allow in formed you of that as wall? 29 Cogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 D All and a you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A Yes. 26 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 27 A Yes. 28 A Yes. 29 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 29 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 A Yes. 25 A Yes. 26 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 27 A Yes. 28 A Yes. 29 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Gogy. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 20 A Yes. 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 A Yes. 25 A Yes. 26 A Yes. 27 A Yes. 28 A Yes. 29 A Yes. 29 A Yes. 20 A Yes A Yes and a wall in the past and any reason to doub			12	frightening noises and jumbled conversations.
11 A They can in more severe cases. 15 Q Okay. 16 A The typical age of onset in a man is typically between 17 the ages of 18 and 25. 18 G Okay. 19 G Okay. 19 A Earlier crosst symptoms usually are harboring of a much 20 more severe illness. 21 Q Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can 22 comm at even earlier ages than 11? 23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spaken to my collesques in child psychology who 27 That's an explain department of the psychology who 28 Even if it's part diagnosed, the psychology who 29 The symptoms to my collesques in child psychology who 20 Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can 21 Q What kind of symptoms? 22 A Yes. 23 Q What kind of symptoms? 24 I have treated kids as young as six or seven with 25 psychology symptoms. In residency training, we had a 26 five year old who was profountly psycholic and 27 person did who was profountly psycholic and 28 person did who was profountly psycholic and 39 Even the cape of my bate age of 13. Bid he tell you 30 Alexay. 31 A Yes. 32 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 39 That's an antispayed death, what does that he's having 30 alchold leavily at the age of 13. Bid he tell you 31 A Yes. 32 Q Why not? 33 A Yes. 34 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard marbled distorted winces speak to him data he was about 14. 35 A Yes. 36 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard marbled distorted winces speak to him data he was about 14. 38 A Yes. 39 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard marbled distorted winces speak to him data he was about 14. 30 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard marbled distorted winces speak to him data he was about 14. 31 A Yes. 32 Q Okay. Day on have any reason to doubt that? 33 A Yes. 34 Q Okay. Day on have any reason to doubt that? 35 A Yes. 36 Q Okay. Day on have any reason to doubt that? 36 A Yes. 37 A Day on have any reason to doubt that? 38 A Yes. 39 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard marbled distorted winces speak to him data he wa		- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	13 Q	Did he ever tell you about any visual hallucination he
15 Q Okay. 16 A The typical age of onset in a man is typically between the ages of 18 and 25. 17 Okay. 18 A The ages of 18 and 25. 19 Q Okay. 19 A Earlier onset symptoms usually are harboring of a much more severe illness. 20 Deen if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can cour at even earlier ages than 11? 21 A Yes. 22 A Thave spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who was present to my colleagues in child psychology who a five year old who was profoundly psychology who as five year old who was profoundly psychology who assembled by approach is symptoms. In residency training, we had a paraoid, similar symptoms to what he's having sessentially happening earlier. 20 Chay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Uid be tell you that? 22 A Yes. 23 Q Okay. But it also says that he farst heard auxiliate when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are heing pretty honest and discorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed yeu of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Yes. 25 Q Okay. And it also says that he farst heard auxiliated discorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed yeu of that as well? 25 A Yes. 26 Q Okay. But you have any reason to doubt that? 27 A That means that he felt that things that were communicated directly to him. 28 A Yes. 29 Okay. But it also says that he farst heard auxiliated discorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed yeu of that as well? 29 A Yes. 20 Okay. But you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Okay. But you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 Company life ever tell you about seeing rhotes? 24 I do recall his talking about seeing phoats? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues that can that can that the pool of my head of the time that the pool of my head of the time that can be a visual heave to revise the chart. It also not my that can be a v		-	14	was having?
The typical age of onest in a man is typically between the ages of 18 and 25. 10 Okay. 11 Earlier coset symptoms usually are harboring of a much more severe illness. 11 Oy Did he tell you about seeing robots? 12 Oyne if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can occur at even earlier ages than II? 13 A Yes. 14 Oy What kind of symptoms? 15 A I have treated kids as young as six or seven with psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year odd sho was profountly psychotra and paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having sessentially happening earlier. 15 O Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol reavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that Psychotic symptoms of significant depressives, find those in the psychotic and the psychotic and that's David — began drinking alcohol reavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you have any reason to doubt that? 16 O Way. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says a listory of significant depressives beyond, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death, "what if refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm oggot to go ago and and shoot myself or overdose or a pills." It's more of a fantasy of each, "what if refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm oggot to go agon and shoot myself or overdose or a pills." It's more of a fantasy of each, "what if refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from the popular disorder. 12 Okay. Rod, and at also says that he first heard murbled discorder voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as wall? 15 A Yes. 16 Okay. Now, be last read for bipolar disord		-		Yeah. He said he saw cartoon characters in the past as
the ages of 18 and 25. 18 Q Okay. 19 A Earlier coset symptoms usually are harboring of a much more severe illness. 20 Dien if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can occur at even earlier ages than 11? 21 A Yes. 22 Q What kind of symptoms? 23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have treated kids as young as six or seven with psychofic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paramoid, similar symptoms to shat he's having essentially happening earlier. 25 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 26 A Yes. 27 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 28 A Yes. 29 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 20 Q Okay. Now according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 20 Q Okay. Now according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's lavid — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 25 A Yes. 26 Q Okay. Now according to the notes on page 6416 it says that the residence of the notes on p			16	
18 Q OKay. 19 A Earlier onset syptoms usually are harboring of a much 20 acre severe illness. 21 Q Even if it's not diagnosed, are there syptoms that can 22 coor at even earlier ages than 11? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Wat kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 26 27 have treated kids as young as six or seven with 28 psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a 39 five year old who was profoundly psychotic and 40 paranold, similar symptoms to what he's having 50 essentially happening earlier. 51 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 51 that he — and I assume that's lavid — began dinking 51 a look, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 51 that? 52 Wes. 53 A Wes. 54 Q Way. I we have any reason to doubt that? 55 A Sesended pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 56 Q Cay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 51 that? 52 A Wes. 53 A Wes. 54 Q Way. A wes. 55 A Wes. 56 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 57 A Correct. 58 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 58 A Wes. 59 That he — and I assume that's lavid — began dinking 50 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 51 that? 52 A Wes. 53 A Wes. 54 Q Way. And it also says that he first heard numbled 55 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 56 years old. He informed you of that as wall? 57 A Yes. 58 A Day you have any reason to doubt that? 59 A Wes. 50 Colay. Now, the last page it states that "peat medication trails have included Trilegal. What is 57 A Yes. 58 A Wes. 59 Colay. How, the last page it states that "peat medication trails have included Trilegal. What is 59 That is an antipsychotic.				Did he tell you about seeing robots?
that off the top of my head. I may have documented that in another note, but I can't reember right new. 20 News if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can corn at even earlier ages than 11? 21 News if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can corn at even earlier ages than 11? 22 News if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can corn at even earlier ages than 11? 23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I do recall his talking about seeing ghosts, yes. 26 Okay. Your notation there it says, "There are also classic symptoms of significant psychosis, including ideas of reference from the radio." What do you mean 23 personally happening earlier. 25 A Cerrect. 26 Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says a chart he - and I assume that's Devid — began drinking a alochol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 27 A Yes. 28 O Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says a chart he - and I assume that's Devid — began drinking a alochol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 29 O Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 O Did you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 D O Okay. Your notation there it says, "There are also classic symptoms of significant psychosis, including ideas of reference from the radio." What do you mean 23 personal in the reader of the radio specifically bad to do with him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. 25 Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 27 Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 28 O Ney be a propel are saying they started using drays at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 29 O Ney be a propel are saying they started using drays at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 29 O Ney be a propel are saying they started using drays at an early age, they are being prett		-		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
more severe illness. 20				
21 Q Even if it's not diagnosed, are there symptoms that can coour at even earlier ages than 11? 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 27 Even if it's psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a paraoid, similar symptoms to what he's having cascentially happening earlier. 25 A Correct. 26 Q Like hearing voices and things like that? 27 A Correct. 28 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 26 Q Miny not? 27 A No. 28 Did you have any reason to doubt that? 29 Why not? 20 Okay. Now, and it also says that he first heard marbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 29 Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Okay. Bid you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Tho recall his talking about it. 23 Q Okay. Your notation there it says, "There are also classic symptoms of significant psychosis, including ideas of reference from the radio." What do you mean 23 24 by that? What is that? 25 A That means that ho felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically had to do with him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. 29 Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 29 Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? 39 When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. Dat it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overclo				
cour at even earlier ages than 11? 22 A I do recall his talking about seeing ghosts, yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 21 1 have treated kids as young as six or seven with 22 psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a 23 five year old who was profoundly psychotic and 24 paramold, similar symptoms to what he's having 25 essentially happening earlier. 26 Q Chay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 26 that he - and I assume that's David - began drinking 27 hours alook 18 yes. 27 A Correct. 28 Q Chay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 27 that he - and I assume that's David - began drinking 27 that he - and I assume that's David - began drinking 28 that he - and I assume that's David - began drinking 29 that? 29 A I do recall his talking about seeing ghosts, yes. 20 Chay. Your notation there it says, "There are also classic symptoms of significant psychos, including ideas of reference from the radio specifically had to do with 40 with 18 him, or were created intentionally for him, or were 3 special messages that were communicated directly to 3 him. 20 Chay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 3 a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it 3 min. 21 That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically had to do with 18 him, or were created intentionally for him, or were 3 special messages that were communicated directly to 3 him. 22 Now, If you look at the next paragraph, there's also 3 a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it 3 min. 23 Photis hearing voices and things like that? 24 No. 25 Now, now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 3 a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it 3 mean? 34 When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is 4 that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm				
23 A Yes. 24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 26			1 "	
24 Q What kind of symptoms? 25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 21 1 have treated kids as young as six or seven with 2 psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a 3 five year old who was profoundly psychotic and 4 paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having 5 essentially happening earlier. 6 Q Like hearing voices and things like that? 7 A Correct. 8 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 9 that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking 10 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Way not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty thonest about it. 20 Q Okay. Add it also says that he first heard mimbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 Pyes. 24 Classic symptoms of significant psychosis, including ideas of reference from the radio." What do you mean 23 24 Classic symptoms of significant psychosis, including ideas of reference from the radio." What do you mean 23 24 That means that he felt that things that were being 25 That means that he felt that things that were being 26 by that? That means that he felt that things that were being 27 That means that he felt that things that were being 28 by that? That means that he felt that things that were being 29 by that? That means that he felt that things that were being 20 Okay. Now, according to the test paragraph, there's also a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 29 that he — and I assume that's part in the ferst that there's also a history of significant psychotic several distertly to him. 20 Okay. Now, the last page is again of salt. But usually she people are saying they started using drugs at an escape from it. But it is d				
25 A I have spoken to my colleagues in child psychology who 21 1 have treated kids as young as six or seven with 2 psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a 3 five year old who was profoundly psychotic and 4 paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having 4 paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having 5 essentially happening earlier. 5 psecial messages that were communicated directly to 6 him. 7 Q Correct. 8 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 2 that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking 3 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 2 that? 8 Yes. 12 Why not? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A Be seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 8 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 2 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 18 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 18 A Yes. 19 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 19 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 22 A That means that he fielt that things that were being protection and 5 him, when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 22 A Mo. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 24 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard murbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 A No. 27 That's an antipsychotic.				
have treated kids as young as six or seven with psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having sessentially happening earlier. Q Like hearing voices and things like that? A Correct. Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? X Yes. Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? A No. Why not? A Be seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Yes. Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A No. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. A R Risperdal? A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not PDA approved for bipolar disorder. A PLA Risperdal? A Mo. A R Risperdal? A That is an antiepychotic.				
have treated kids as young as six or seven with psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paramoid, similar symptoms to what he's having essentially happening earlier. Like hearing voices and things like that? Correct. Coxay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? No. Did you have any reason to doubt that? May not? He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Coxy. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of eachy are being pretty honest about it. Coxy. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically had to do with him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. O Way. If you look at the next paragraph, there's also a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What is refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? A Yes. Coxy. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. A No. And Risperdal? A And Risperdal? A And Risperdal?			23	
psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having essentially happening earlier. Q Like hearing voices and things like that? A Correct. Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? A Yes. Did you have any reason to doubt that? Why not? A Re seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. A Re seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. A Res. Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mmbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A Yes. C Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically happening earlier. That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically happening earlier. That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically happening earlier. That means that he felt that things that were being broadcasted on the radio specifically happening earlier. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Thim, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. The well allowed a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What is refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrate	yaay, <u>i</u>			
psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having essentially happening earlier. Q Like hearing voices and things like that? 5 5 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6	1	have treated kids as young as six or seven with	1	<u>.</u>
five year old who was profoundly psychotic and paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having sessentially happening earlier. Like hearing voices and things like that? Correct. Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? A Yes. Did you have any reason to doubt that? When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically had to do with him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? The when I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Again, there's always a grain	2	psychotic symptoms. In residency training, we had a	2 A	
paranoid, similar symptoms to what he's having essentially happening earlier. Q Like hearing voices and things like that? A Correct. Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? A Yes. Did you have any reason to doubt that? Why not? He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard numbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A Yes. And Risperdal? And Risperdal? And 'is paranoid, similar symptoms or what he's having essentially him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. him, were created intentionally for him, or were special messages that were communicated directly to him. A Way. If you look at the next paragraph, there's also a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they would die. They are frustrated with the	3		3	
6 Q Like hearing voices and things like that? 7 A Correct. 8 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 9 that he and I assume that's David began drinking 10 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 A gain, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when People are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 him. 7 Q Okay. If you look at the next paragraph, there's also a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 10 mean? 11 A When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is 11 that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. 16 Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? 17 A yes. 18 A Yes. 19 Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 And Risperdal? 21 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 24 Q And Risperdal? 25 A No. 26 A That's an antipsychotic.	4		4	
6 Q Like hearing voices and things like that? 7 A Correct. 8 Q Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says 9 that he — and I assume that's David — began drinking 10 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 him. 7 Q Okay. If you look at the next paragraph, there's also a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 10 notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 11 A When I type "fantasy of death, what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? 21 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 24 Q And Risperdal? 25 A No. 26 PARISPETATION AND ARRIVED AND ARRIVED AND ARRIVED AND A	5	essentially happening earlier.	5	special messages that were communicated directly to
Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says Okay. Now, according to the notes on page 6416 it says that he and I assume that's Devid began drinking alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? A Yes. Did you have any reason to doubt that? When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. Men I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A Yes. Cokay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. Cokay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Men I type "fantasy of death. What does that mean? When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder. A Yes. Cokay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A Yes. Cokay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A And Risperdal? A And Risperdal? A Men I type "fantasy of death. What is notes a	6		6	
a history of significant depressive symptoms, and it notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that mean? 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A Be seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 19 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 That's an antipsychotic. 27 A Yes. 28 A No. 29 Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Chay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 Chay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 21 A That's an antipsychotic. 22 And Risperdal? 23 A That's an antipsychotic.			7 Q	
9 that he and I assume that's David began drinking 10 alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you 11 that? 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 19 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 24 A No. 25 A No. 26 That's an antipsychotic. 27 And Risperdal? 28 That's an antipsychotic.	8	6416.41	8	
alcohol heavily at the age of 13. Did he tell you that? heaper of 14. When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape from it. But it is different than specifically planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A Yes. Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? A No. That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. And Risperdal? That's an antipsychotic.			9	notes an occasional fantasy of death. What does that
that? 11 A When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is 12 A Yes. 13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 26 A No. 17 A When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is 18 that people wish they would die. They are frustrated 29 with their life, they wish they could die as an escape 19 from it. But it is different than specifically 10 planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or 20 overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of 21 escaping life through death. 22 Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past 23 medication trials have included Trileptal. What is 24 that? 25 A No. 26 Phase of the informed you of that as well? 27 And Risperdal? 28 And Risperdal? 29 And Risperdal? 20 That's an antipsychotic.			10	
that people wish they would die. They are frustrated with their life, they wish they could die as an escape 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 19 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 20 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 21 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 22 And Risperdal? 23 A No. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 That is an antipsychotic.			11 A	When I type "fantasy of death," what it refers to is
13 Q Did you have any reason to doubt that? 14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 16 From it. But it is different than specifically 16 planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. 18 Q Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? 20 That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 24 Q And Risperdal? 25 A That's an antipsychotic.			12	that people wish they would die. They are frustrated
14 A No. 15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 when people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard numbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 26 In That is an antipsychotic. 27 And Risperdal? 28 A No. 18 C overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. 19 Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? 29 That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 20 And Risperdal? 21 That's an antipsychotic.			13	with their life, they wish they could die as an escape
15 Q Why not? 16 A He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. 17 Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually 18 When people are saying they started using drugs at an 19 early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of escaping life through death. 18 Q Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is 26 that? 27 That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 28 approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 29 And Risperdal? 20 That's an antipsychotic.			14	from it. But it is different than specifically
He seemed pretty honest and forthcoming about it. Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? Yes. Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder. And Risperdal? That's an antipsychotic.			15	planning "I'm going to go get a gun and shoot myself or
Again, there's always a grain of salt. But usually when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? Yes. Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. And Risperdal? That's an antipsychotic.			16	overdose on a pills." It's more of a fantasy of
when people are saying they started using drugs at an early age, they are being pretty honest about it. Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? A Yes. Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past medication trials have included Trileptal. What is that? That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. And Risperdal? And Risperdal? That's an antipsychotic.			17	escaping life through death.
early age, they are being pretty honest about it. 19 medication trials have included Trileptal. What is 20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 medication trials have included Trileptal. What is 27 that? 28 approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 29 bipolar disorder. 21 A Risperdal? 22 And Risperdal? 23 A That's an antipsychotic.			18 Q	Okay. Now, the last page it states that "past
20 Q Okay. And it also says that he first heard mumbled 21 distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 22 years old. He informed you of that as well? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 that? 27 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 28 approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 29 bipolar disorder. 20 that? 21 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 22 approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 23 bipolar disorder. 24 Q And Risperdal? 25 A That's an antipsychotic.			19	medication trials have included Trileptal. What is
distorted voices speak to him when he was about 14 years old. He informed you of that as well? 21 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 27 Approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 28 A Ves. 29 And Risperdal? 20 And Risperdal? 21 A That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 22 Approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 23 Did you have any reason to doubt that? 24 Q And Risperdal? 25 A That's an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA 28 Approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for 29 Did you have any reason to doubt that? 20 And Risperdal?			20	
years old. He informed you of that as well? 22 approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for bipolar disorder. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 A That's an antipsychotic.			21 A	That is an antiepileptic medication, which is not FDA
23 bipolar disorder. 24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 28 bipolar disorder. 29 And Risperdal? 29 And Risperdal? 20 And Risperdal?	2 131		22	approved for bipolar disorder but can be used for
24 Q Okay. Did you have any reason to doubt that? 25 A No. 26 A That's an antipsychotic.		-	23	bipolar disorder.
25 A No. 25 A That's an antipsychotic.			24 Q	And Risperdal?
22			25 A	That's an antipsychotic.
	2.5	22		24

		 	
1 Q	Okay. Why would he be prescribed an epilepsy	1 Q	Okay. If you look at page 6419, there's a notation
2	medication?	2	that he consented for you to speak with psychologist,
~ A	He could have been prescribed an epilepsy medication	3	Dale Peterson, which you thought would be helpful in
	for epilepsy or mood swings, but I have never seen the	4	clarifying the differentiating between bipolar or
numanu a m	records of the individual who prescribed it, so I'm	5	psychotic disorder?
5		6 A	Correct.
6	guessing. Okay. If you turn to page 6417 at the top of the page	7 Q	Now, it looks like at that point it would make sense,
7 Q	"He denies prostituting himself while homeless or using	8	this is approximately your first meeting with him, you
8		9	are trying to determine whether or not he has a what
9	IV drugs." Why was that discussed?	10	did you call it, whether he has a depressive or bipolar
10 A	Anytime I have a patient who has been homeless and has		component to the schizophrenia; is that correct?
11	a chemical health problem, I ask about prostitution as	11	Yes.
12	it's an easy way to get money to buy drugs if you are	12 A	
13	homeless.	13 Q	Is there any other? At that point in time, there were multiple diagnoses
14 Q	Okay.	14 A	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
15 A	And it is an HIV risk factor.	15	the patient could have.
16 Q		16 Q	Okay.
17 A		17 A	He could have straightforward schizophrenia. He could
18	to be screened for HIV if it hasn't been done.	18	have schizoaffective disorder.
19 Q		19 Q	What's the difference between schizophrenia and
20	history, do you recall, where did you get this	20	schizoaffective disorder?
21	information that he was born and raised in Peoria?	21 A	People with schizoaffective disorder have prominent
22 A	The patient.	22	depression or mania along with psychosis. People with
23 Q	Okay. What do you remember about him telling you about	23	schizophrenia do not.
24	his youth or former history?	24 Q	Okay.
25 A	10 1 11 11 11 11 11	25 A	It also was impossible to tell what effect the drug use 27
1	uncomfortable because of gang activity in his	1	and abuse had upon his mood or psychotic symptoms. So
1	neighborhood. He said that he was raised by his mother	2	Mr. Smith covered what's called a substance-induced
2	and did not have a relationship with his father. He	3	mood disorder or a substance-induced psychotic
3	said he enjoyed music. He did his best to try hard in	4	disorder.
4	school and try to stay away from trouble. He said he	5 Q	Do you think he had a substance-induced psychotic
5	left his hometown at the age of 17 on his own to come	6	disorder?
6	to the Twin Cities, but soon became homeless, drug	7 A	I thought based on his history, that was unlikely. But
7	addicted and alcoholic. He eventually got into a	8	I needed to rule it out by speaking to his
8		9	psychologist.
9	stable housing complex downtown at Saint Barnibus,	10 Q	Okay. Once you spoke with his psychologist, were
10	which is my understanding of why he sort of entered	11	you did you have enough information at the time to
11	mental health treatment here in the Twin Cities.	12	make a diagnosis?
12 (13 A	I felt I did. His psychologist indicated that the
13	prior friends were drug contacts, but he states that he	14	patient still had psychotic symptoms even when he was
14	is slowly assembling a new group of supportive and	15	able to achieve sobriety, which effectively rules out a
15	sober friends." That information came from him?	16	substance-induced psychotic disorder.
16 A		17 Q	Okay.
17 (Classified his prior friends as drug contacts?	11 Q	And that he had prominent spells of depression, which
18 7			also occurred when he was sober.
19	significant drug history, they don't know anyone who's	19	
20	sober.	20 Q	Okay. So that suggested that he had a depressive type
21 (21 A	schizoaffective disorder. His psychologist had no
mai (1) A Literatura Literatura	intermittent history of cocaine smoking." Did that	22	knowledge of him being manic, not sleeping for days at
23	come from him?	23	a time, thinking he had special powers. Therefore, I
24 .		24	felt that a depressive type schizoaffective disorder
25	smoked crack off and on in the past.	25	felt that a depressive type schizoarrective disorder
	20	1	

				and the man willing to atial with the
1		was the most accurate diagnosis.	1	that he might be more willing to stick with the
2	Q	Once you reached that diagnosis, what did you do?	2	antipsychotic.
775 a 125 - 131	A	I continued his medications that he said were helpful	3 Q	Did that help?
- 181.197 - 181.197		to him. I encouraged him to continue in his vocational	4 A	He reported that it did help.
5		rehabilitation program and maintain sobriety. The	5 Q	Did he continue to take his medicine? This was near the end of our treatment course. Over
6		medications he was taking were appropriate for that	6 A	
7		condition, so I did not see a reason to change them.	7	our last few visits he reported he was taking his meds,
8	Q	And did it seem to help him?	8	but then he stopped coming in for appointments. So I
9	A	He did fairly well as long as he was taking his	9	don't know for sure.
10		medications and sober.	10 Q	Okay. If you look at page 6395, it says the increase
11	Q	Did he have trouble taking his medications and/or	11	in Prozac and Zyprexa was helpful. What is Zyprexa?
12		staying sober?	12 A	Zyprexa is an antipsychotic, FDA approved for
13	A	Yes.	13	schizophrenia or psychotic symptoms.
14	Q	Did he have trouble taking his medications?	14 Q	And it says, "Still believes that he's receiving
15	A	Yes.	15	thoughts from other people when they walk by him."
16	Q	How do you know that?	16	That's something he reported to you?
17	Α	Because he would tell me he had stopped the medications	17 A	Yes.
18		for one reason or other, and then would come back in	18 Q	Okay. And that he believed his mind may be
19		and see me, feeling much worse.	19	progressively being erased by someone by someone
20	Q	Okay. How did you know that he was having trouble	20	similar to how a computer can be erased. What did he
21		maintaining his sobriety?	21	say about that?
22	Α	Because he would be readmitted to a residential	22 A	He said that he believed his memories and mine were
23		treatment facility for people with alcohol and drug	23	slowly being taken away.
24		problems. And I would receive specific reports that he	24 Q	Okay. Did that indicate to you that he was still
25		had relapsed again and was doing quite poorly, usually	25	suffering from some psychotic symptoms?
			<u> </u>	
1858-3 F				
_		for his asses managers	1 1 A	Yes.
1		from his care manager.	1 A	Yes. Okay.
2	Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when	2 Q	Okay.
2	Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication?	2 Q 3 A	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations
2 3 4	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very	2 Q 3 A 4	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization
2 3 4 5	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me	2 Q 3 A 4	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking.
2 3 4 5	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I	2 Q 3 A 4 5	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	QA	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much.	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication?	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 14	Q A Q C A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 15 15 16 17 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	Q A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually,	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 100 111 122 13 14 15 16 17	Q A A	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly.
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q Q Q G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay.
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 100 111 122 13 14 15 16 17	Q Q Q G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications.	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving
2 2 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21	Q A A Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications. Okay. What did you say? What did you respond to him	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20 21	Okay. In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving special messages from the government. Because people
2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	Q A A Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications. Okay. What did you say? What did you respond to him then?	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20 21 22	In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving special messages from the government. Because people accept that as true, they are often not as distressed
2 2 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21 21	Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications. Okay. What did you say? What did you respond to him then? I tried to adjust the doses of his medicine so he would	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20 21 22 23	In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving special messages from the government. Because people accept that as true, they are often not as distressed by it. The hallucinations, people usually see there's
2 2 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	Q A A Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications. Okay. What did you say? What did you respond to him then? I tried to adjust the doses of his medicine so he would tolerate them more easily. And then I tried to add on	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20 21 22 23 24	In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving special messages from the government. Because people accept that as true, they are often not as distressed by it. The hallucinations, people usually see there's something going on that's not good.
2 2 3 3 4 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 8 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 15 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	Q	Do you know if David was still hearing voices even when he was taking his medication? He would usually report that they were muffled and very quiet. There was one point in time where he told me they were completely gone, and they had stopped. But I would say when he was on meds, like many of my patients with schizophrenia, he said that they were quiet, he could barely hear them, and they didn't bother him much. Okay. Do you know why David would stop taking his medication? I know on one occasion he said he ran into problems with insurance and getting it paid for. That was the only specific reason he cited to me why he had stopped them. I don't know what other reasons may — actually, I take that back. That's not correct. He also told me he had side effects to his medications, that they made him feel tired and slow at times, and that that also resulted in his stopping his medications. Okay. What did you say? What did you respond to him then? I tried to adjust the doses of his medicine so he would	2 Q 3 A 4 5 6 Q 7 A 8 9 Q 10 11 12 A 13 14 15 16 17 18 Q 19 A 20 21 22 23	In general, it's much easier to get the hallucinations from schizophrenia to respond than the disorganization or the delusional thinking. Okay. And patients are often more distressed by the hallucinations than by the delusional thinking. What is the disorganized and delusional thinking? Can you give me examples of disorganized and delusional thinking? Disorganized thinking would be having a hard time staying on track. For example, someone who is having trouble with getting here for a deposition on time because they would be late for the bus, they wouldn't remember which way to come in the skyway, they would get turned around or confused quickly. Okay. Delusional thinking would be the belief that people are after me, my mind is being taken away, I'm receiving special messages from the government. Because people accept that as true, they are often not as distressed by it. The hallucinations, people usually see there's

school. Maureen would also let me know if he had been 1 1 thinking? readmitted to a chemical health program. Those --2 2 A He did. usually it would be life updates about what else was 3 Can you tell me about his disorganized thinking? :3 0 happening for him in his daily living. A His disorganized thinking I thought was most reflective 4 Okay. Now, if you look at page 6397, it says this 5 0 in his struggles in school and the vocational 5 appears -- if you look at the top it says, rehabilitation. He reported he couldn't stay on track. 6 6 "Authenticated by" you, Joshua Zimmerman, "on 2-1-08." 7 He couldn't stay on focus. But it's interesting 7 What does this mean, authenticated by you? because at times he could do quite well and received 8 8 I believe that that is how our electronic medical 9 A good grades in his training. 9 record refers to my signing and completing the note. Did you receive his MCTC transcripts? 10 10 Q Let's see, the shorthand note was completed on February I did not. I received just a report from the patient 11 11 A 1st, 2008. Authenticated. So yes, that would have 12 that he got an A and a B --12 been the date I formally signed the note 13 13 0 Okay. electronically. -- when he was at school, but I did not receive his 14 14 A 15 0 Okay. transcript. 15 The date at the bottom of the note, shorthand note 16 A You don't know that that's true? 16 Q completed, that's the date that our algorithm helped me 17 I don't. 17 A with writing the note. 18 Okay. Can you give me an example of his delusional 18 Q 19 O Okay. thinking? 19 But I formally signed it then at 15:31 on February 1st. 20 A The beliefs about his mind being erased would be an 20 A Okay. And it says "David is not doing well. Reports 21 0 example of delusional thinking. 21 increased depression, sadness, and worthlessness. 22 22 Q Feels very down. Psychosis also increased. Hears more 23 I felt when I first met with him he was clearly -- when 23 A loud mumbling voices at bedtime. Also hears children I asked him to let me speak to his care manager, and 24 : 24 screaming and has started seeing ghosts." Does this then he refused to talk to me and would look at me with 25 25 information came from David? a suspicious glance, he seemed very paranoid that I was 1 Yes. up to something or that I was trying to dismantle his 2 A 2 Do you remember that meeting? care in some way. That's how he felt. That would also 3 0 3 Do I remember the meeting specifically? 4 A be indicative to the delusional processes. 4 5 0 What did you do when he did that? 5 Q No, not beyond my medical record. 6 A I stopped pushing him on it. 6 A Okay. What -- do you know what you would have done 7 0 7 Q Okay. with that information? 8 So generally it's not going to get you anywhere by 8 A We would have discussed triggers. We would have 9 A pushing him on it, but if you let the patient get to 9 discussed sobriety. We would have discussed medication know you, that you are a good guy, you are trying to 10 10 options. We would have discussed suicidality or safety 11 help him out, usually they come around. 11 issues. Okay. And he did come around eventually on that issue, 12 12 0 13 Q Okay. right? 13 We would have worked out a plan to try to address the 14 A He did. 14 A psychotic symptoms and depression. And I believe we 15 You did speak with Maureen Glover? 15 0 increased his medications for depression and psychosis 16 Again, I can't remember if we spoke or if it was more 16 A 17 notes sent back and forth. I did receive -- usually 17 Okay. And then mental status exam, it's at the bottom the way Maureen works, she's a care manager with some 18 O 18 of the page. "During the interview the patient was of my other patients, so she would send you updates. 19 19 easily engaged, withdrawn." That seems confusing to 20 20 O me, what does that mean? So I'm guessing I received updates in a more formal 21 21 A It means that although he seemed quiet, that it was not 22 A hard for me to get him talking. 23 Do you remember any information you received in these 23 Q 24 0 communications? 24 Someone, in my mind, can be withdrawn and disengaged, 25 A Maureen would usually let me know how he was doing in 25 A

1	which is usually refusing eye contact, refusing to	1	complaints in his apartment, also got into a fight with
2	answer questions. Someone who's easily engaged and	2	people trying to barge into his apartment." Are those
3	withdrawn, maybe they are shrinking in the chair and	3	the changes that you are referring to, or were there
4 1 1 14 1 30	withdrawn, but they are responding to everything I'm	4	other changes?
5	saying and they are polite and clearly want to be	5 A	Well, there would have been those changes also. He was
6	speaking to me.	6	transferred to another residential treatment facility
7 Q	And that's what you noticed on that day?	7	as opposed to doing an independent apartment. So that
8 A	Yes.	8	plus the other changes.
9 Q	It also said "psychotic appearing today"?	9 Q	Were you given any documents to review, you know, as
10 A	Yes.	10	you were seeing him as a patient from any of the
11 Q	What do you think he meant by that?	11	residential treatment plans like REM house?
12 A	What I believe I meant was that what I remember with	12 A	I do not remember getting those.
13	David was that he could be very bright and connected	13 Q	Vinland?
14	and looking at you and talking with you. Or when he	14 A	I do not remember getting those, no.
15	was not doing well, he could avoid eye contact, look a	15 Q	Okay.
16	little suspicious, paranoid. He may have also let's	16 A	The most significant records outside I got were from
17	see his thoughts appeared circumstantial, distracted	17	Oak Grove, but I do not remember that he would come to
18	and derailed easily. That's also a sign that he looks	18	appointments with outside records, because I would
19	more psychotic. Derailing is when someone is talking	19	document when that happens, I document "Patient
20	about one topic, and then they completely go off in	20	brings collateral information" from wherever they are
21	another direction on an unrelated topic and just lose	21	coming from, and I did not document that with
22	what they are talking about. So that also can make	22	Mr. Smith.
23	them look more psychotic. I did not write down he was	23 Q	Would you have had access to those documents in any
24	actively speaking to voices in the room, so I'm	24	other way other than if he brought them in?
25	quessing it was more the withdrawn appearance and the	25 A	I don't know. It's so variable with the local
Marie .	37	1	39
Bèsy⊨—— Jawa			
1	disorganized demeanor.	1	residential treatment centers and group homes, what
2 Q	What does that mean, his thought process appeared	2	documentation they have, that I really don't know what
3	circumstantial? What does that mean?	3	they would have had and whether I could have had access
4 A	It means he ultimately answered my question, but	4	to it or not.
5	wandered around a lot of unnecessary information first.	5 Q	Now, there's a notation, "Went out partying with
6 Q	Okay. Can you give me an example?	6	friends, drank very heavily, got into a fight and broke
7 A	A circumstantial person would typically be exemplified	7	his nose." Was that reported to you by him?
8	by your pleasant grandmother who you ask what happened	B A	I can't rule out whether there was also a collateral
9	today, and they tell you about ten acres of unrelated	9	report with that, because those records have not been
10	stuff that's all pleasant, and it answers the question,	10	included, my collateral notes from outside people.
11	but the question could have been answered in about 30	11	It's possible it was an outside provider, but I believe
12	seconds.	12	in the way the note is written, it came from David.
13 Q	Okay. Now, if you turn to page 6399, Mr. Smith comes	13 Q	Okay. Do you remember anything else about that
14	in with his case worker, Rachelle, and I'm assuming	14	incident that he told you?
15	that's Rachelle Schwab?	15 A	Was this this was the noise complaint that's already
16 A	Don't know.	16	been mentioned. No, I do not.
17 Q	Okay.	17 Q	Okay. It says, "Quite poor insight into his drinking."
18 A	Not my note.	18	What did you mean by that?
19 Q	Oh, not your note. Okay. About — it does note here	19 A	I mean that he would have shrugged off the drinks as
20	that he needs a new prescription for sildenafil?	20	not really a big deal. "It was just a one-time thing.
21 A	Yes.	21	I'm not going to really do that again." Instead of
Q	What is that?	22	sort of appreciating the legal problems, the mental
23 A	Viagra.	23	health problems, the way it dismantles the things he
24 Q	Okay. 6400, David has had several changes since our	24	was working for about employment. He kind of shrugged
25	last visit. And then it says, "Had repeated noise	25	it off.

scattered. What do you remember about that? 1 Okay. If you look at page 6409. 1 Q It would have meant he had trouble staying on topic. 2 A 2 A It would have meant that he would again be Bottom of the page is "prescribed olanzapine"? 3 ٩Q circumstantial. That when asked questions, he would A Yes. not answer them quickly or succinctly. I think at that 5 5 Q What is that? time I felt it was also likely due to a lot of anxiety 6 That's just the generic name for Zyprexa, the same 6 A he had about what was going to happen to him with his medication you asked about earlier. 7 insurance and housing. Okay. If you look at page 6410, David is wearing the 8 Q Okay. He reports hearing some unusual sounds lately. 9 Q same clothes as the last time I saw him. Why did you 9 Do you remember what he reported hearing? 10 make a notation about that? 10 I don't remember specifically. That's common when 11 A It implies that he might not be changing his clothes or 11 A people have hallucinations, they say they start to hear laundering them. People with psychotic disorders can 12 12 bumps or thumps, weird noises they go to look at and 13 have problems with hygiene, activities of daily living, 13 there's no one there. I heard someone mumbling in a or cleanliness. And when -- and I'm not sure how much 14 14 room two doors down, but there wasn't anyone in the time elapsed between my two appointments there. That's 15 15 16 September 27th, so I'm going the wrong way. 16 Is that kind of it starts at that level, and then it 17 Q Oh --17 0 progresses up to actual words? So it looks like I had seen him one week prior. 18 18 A Correct, correct. 19 A 19 Q So what I was worried about was that he had basically 20 Q Okay. 20 A So I can say typically my documentation, when I write 21 A been wearing the same thing for a week. It also could 21 unusual sounds, that's what I'm referring to. be an indicator that somebody had become homeless again 22 22 Okay. And then again, "He does seem more restricted 23 0 because they don't have a change of clothing with them. 23 and odd than when I saw him last time." That would 24 When I documented his hygiene, it appeared fair, which 24 have been a week prior, correct? 25 meant I didn't really think his hygiene was really as 25 43 Correct. disheveled as someone who had become homeless or purely 1 A 1 Do you remember what you meant by he seemed odd? 2 0 living on the streets would be. 2 Again, speaking loosely, there was kind of good David 3 A Okay. It says his mood is, quote, "kind of worried 3 Q and bad David. Good David, pleasant, engaged, about this," end quote. What does that mean? 4 4 optimistic, although not very insightful. Bad David, David was worried because at that visit I had received 5 5 A more suspicious, withdrawn, disorganized, not 6 forms asking whether or not he could work --6 responding well to questions, not maintaining much eye 7 Okay. 7 Q contact. It meant he looked more in that realm. В -- in the prior, in the interim, he had been actively 8 A Okay. When David was in quote/unquote bad David, would attending a vocational program and had been looking for 9 0 9 he have been able to hide that from other people? work and had been doing well. And I said I thought it 10 10 I do not believe so, no. would reasonable that he could work no more than 20 11 A 11 Okay. Did David talk to you about his family at all? hours a week if he could find a job. An unintended 12 0 12 Not very much. The most we spoke about his family 13 A consequences by saying that was that his care manager 13 would have been at the initial evaluation regarding let me know he could be denied Medicaid if I thought he 14 14 when he moved to the area, being raised only by his 1.5 could work that much. 15 mom, trying to stay out of trouble. The information we 16 16 Q Okay, 17 already reviewed. So David was worried that he was going to lose 17 A insurance and the ability to pay for medications. It's 18 Q Okay. 18 Other than that, his family was not a focus of 19 A unfortunately, I would say, a built-in problem with the 19 20 conversation. disability system. Because if someone is stable and 20 they are trying to find a job and I say they can't find 21 0 Okay. 21 He also did not bring up his family as -- how do I put 22 A a job, well, if they can find a job, then they don't it? When people are more connected with their family, need the indigent insurance plan. So that's what he 23 23 usually they bring it up as a, you know, "I wish I 24 was worried about. 24 could see my mom. I have this support person with me." 25 Okay. It says his thoughts are disorganized and 25 Q

42

It did not one up with towid in our treatment and our conversations. A part with did that need to you? It didn't mean a shole lot. Seeple with psychotic disconverse before extraording from their families because of their parantal, because they relocate. O clay. A be also did have other supportive people with his case senage and housing, so I have here used people in their control of their parantal, because they relocate. Family post trying to help the out. So it means secured productive to near this limit on the end spank of his family, because it secured to me they waith to see him for quite some time. O clin divide sext talk to you shout concerns with sexually treasmitted diversers? I do not recall that, no, he may have taken those is issues now directly to his primary care physician doubt write? Did you oppers notes or talk sheet application. It would not be producted and the primary care physician doubt write? Did you compare notes or talk sheet application of the location of the court is not served. I wait seem that the course of the court is not seem to be a postione explaint. I would not be recall than the name of spenk of his primary care physician doubt write? Did you compare notes or talk sheet application of the primary care physician doubt write? Did you compare notes or talk sheet application. I would not be provided that you were a pharmacologist, correct! I primary care opinion shout. For exemple, in didn't have been received that the many application of the provided primary is the primary care opinion shout. For exemple, in didn't provided that you were a pharmacologist, correct! I primary care opinion shout. For exemple, in didn't the primary care opinion shout. For exemple, in didn't provided that you were a pharmacologist, correct! I primary care opinion shout. For exemple, in didn't have been the should be things like private provided that the should be things like private provided that the should be things like private private and the provided that the primary care opinion shout.				
And that did that mean to you? A light the mean a whole lot. Prople with psychotic disconters become extranged from their families because of their persons, because they relocate. O Clay. A lie also did have then apportive people with his care manager and housing, no "hose there were people involved in trying to help him out. So it mover exemed productive to have then apportive people with this care productive to have them are not on the path of his family, because it seemed to or toly both the sen him for guite some time. In the did there are talk to you short concerns with sexually transmitted diseases? If do not recall that, no. He may have taken those is according to the your appointment of the primary care physician and the primary care physician is an expert on your primary care physician in the present of the primary care physician is an expert on your primary care physician in the present of the primary care physician is an expert on your primary care physician in the primary care physician is an expert on your primary care physician in the primary care physician is an expert on your primary care physician in the	1	It did not come up with David in our treatment and our	1	
continuity man a shole lof. Recole with psychotic discovers become extranged from their families because of their paramota, because they relocate. Othery. A file also did have other supportive people with his care product in coving to help his out. So it rever second productive to have his his one one and speak of his family, because it seemed to be they habit it seem him for quite one time. If of out can like that, no. Re may have taken those lisases nore directly to his prizary care physician. So the rest physician should not you should concerns with sexually transmitted discessor? I do not recall that, no. Re may have taken those lisases nore directly to his prizary care physician. Should have it is not a post of the soft an initial copy of my total apprint of his prizary care physician should have it would be taken. I would see Davic. I believe I sent for, Levit a notes when I would see Davic. I believe I sent for, Levit an initial copy of my total when I first say levit, had I dust received a consulption that would have — I would see Davic. I believe I sent for, Levit an initial copy of my total when I first say levit, had I dust received a consulption that would have — I would see Davic. I believe I sent for, Levit in hotes when I would see Davic. I would see that would have — I would see Davic. I would see that would have — I would see Davic. I would see that would have I have been dead of the section of the sec	2	conversations.	2	
disorders become entranged from their featlies because of their paramotal, pecause they relocate. disorders become entranged from their featlies because of their paramotal, pecause they relocate. disorders become entranged from their featlies because of their paramotal, pecause they relocate. disorders apportive pecause they relocate. disorders and because their supportive pecals with as care proposed in their featlies pecause and their productive to have him lean on an and speak of his featly, because it seemed to be they bath't seen him for quite some tran. did David ever talk to you shout concerns with security transmitted discusses? his for quite some tran. did David ever talk to you shout concerns with security transmitted discusses? his for quite some transmit of his primary can physician about brevief I do you compare notes or talk about anything? It was not divided the talk of the primary care physician. do Cleyy, bud you speak to his primary can physician about brevief I do you compare notes or talk about anything? It was do be Levit's notes when I would one bard. I see the primary care opinion about. For example, he dish't came up that would have — I would never noted a sea property one opinion about. For example, he dish't have bed nedical take effects to this medication. I dish't the see loop amonging blood pressure, disherternal anything in compare to medications for people with mental health and management of medications for people with mental health for the positive sort properties and the properties	TE A O	And what did that mean to you?	3	him, which would have been discussion of family of
discortor become estranged from their families accause of their pramoia, because they relocate. O CGs. A he also did have other supportive people with his care manager and huming, so I have there were people involved in trying to help him out. So it haver seared productive to have him lean on me and speak of his family, because it seemed to me they hadn't seem him for quite some time. O Code did ever talk to you show concerns with sexually transmitted diseases? I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those is seases now directly to his primary care physician. O clay. Did you speak to his primary care physician. O clay. Did you speak to his primary care physician. O clay. Did you speak to his primary care physician. O believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my rote when I first saw David, hat I don't recall direct way issues that come up that would have — I would have needed a menagement of medications for people with resetal health problems. The word does that need? A first search that head. O things like that. O the head encioned that — I think you had mentioned that you need a pinamacologist, cornect? A first search that head. O the head encioned that — I think you had mentioned that you need a pinamacologist, cornect? O the had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you need a pinamacologist, cornect? O thing a like that. O thing a primary care physician and the problems. O the had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you need a pinamacologist, cornect? O the had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you need a pinamacologist, cornect? O they user a pinamacologist, cornect? O they user a pinamacologist, cornect? O they user a pinamacologist, cornect? O thing a like that. O thing a management of medications for people with medil. O thing a company the company the company that the sea that the proposition and meanigement of medications for people with medil. O thing a company the company that the proposition	e Rejeck	It didn't mean a whole lot. People with psychotic	4	origin issues, really pushing him on the knowing
of their paranola, because they relocate. Note that a loo did have other supportive people with his care samager and hussing, so I have there were people involved in crying to help his out, so if there were people productive to have him lear on an and speak of his failty, because it seemed to be they bach't seem him for quite some time. The failty, because it seemed to be they bach't seem him for quite some time. The failty because it seemed to be they bach't seem him for quite some time. The failty because it seemed to be they bach't seem him for quite some time. The failty because it seemed to be they bach't seem him for quite some time. The failty because it seemed to be they bach't seeme him for quite some directly to his primary care physician. The failty because it seemed to be now have taken those the issues nor directly to his primary care physician. The failty because the seement a world seem that the seement is some that the same of specific and the seement is some that the seement is seemed to be seemed to be seemed to seeme the seement is seemed to be seemed to seeme the seement is seemed to be seemed to seem the seement is seemed to seeme the seement is seemed to seement is seed the seement is seemed to seement is seemed to seemen			5	himself or understanding why he does things. It was
discourage regative behavior. 1		-	6	really just trying to encourage positive behavior,
s As you familiar with the destromethophan? manager and housing, so I how there were people involved in trying to help him out. So it never seemed productive to have him lean on me and speak of his family, because it is seemed to me they hadn't seem him for quite same time. 10 O they because it is seemed to me they hadn't seem him the constructed discrete? 11 I do not recall that, no. Re may have taken those times over directly to his primary care physician. 12 O they. Did you speak to his primary care physician. 13 I do not recall that, no. Re may have taken those times over directly to his primary care physician. 14 I do not recall that, no. Re may have taken those times over directly to his primary care physician. 15 South David? Yell you compare notes or talk about anothing? 18 I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see taxed. I 19 believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw Evolt, but I do't recall directly 19 speaking to his because there weren't any issues that care up that would have — I would have model a 19 primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 20 are had medical side effects to his nodication. I 21 dich't need help managing blood pressure, cholestered, 22 or things like that. 23 O'No bed mentiosed that — I think you had mentioned 24 that you were a pharmacolgist, correctly 25 A the means I epecialize in the prescription and 26 management of redications for people with mental health 27 primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 28 an appropriate point of a positive or proper than the could be continued. 29 O'No bed mentiosed that — I think you had mentioned 29 things primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 29 an appropriate point of mentioned that — I think you had mentioned 29 things primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 29 an appropriate point of management of redications for people with mental health 29 O'No bed mentioned that — I think you had mentioned 29 things primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 29 things pri		-	7	discourage negative behavior.
productive to have him lean on me and Speak of his family, because it seemed to me they back't seem him for quite some time. for Q Did David ever talk to you shout concerns with sexually transmitted discourse? A I do not recall total, no. He may have taken those is assess more directly to his primary care physician. O Davy. Old you speak to his primary care physician shout parked by the Leaving Hold you corpare notes or talk shout anything? A I read Dr. Levit's notes whom I would see Bavid. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of ny mate sheen if first sace David, but I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that care up that would have — I would have modeled a start may be that would have — I would have modeled a tart you were a pharmacologist, correct? A Difference of the total management of sections that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A Difference of the sections for people with mental health probables. Did you compage in any psychotherapy with Nr. Smith. Did you compage in any psychotherapy with Nr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay soler. Levit's ports occase and have no year. Trying to bring nit the positive cores and have no ceed. I read admirative the negative cores and have no ceed. Trying to bring nit the positive cores and have no ceed. I replaced that the positive cores and have no ceed. Trying to bring nit the positive cores and have no ceed. I replaced the properties psychotherapy with Nr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay soler. Let's look at that thing soles were not provide compage in any psychotherapy with Nr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay soler. Let's look at that thing soles were not provided to the positive core and have nonce. I registe should were his thing soles were not provided to the positive core and have nonce. I registe should were his thing should were his the positive core and have nonce. I registe should were			8 Q	Are you familiar with the dextromethorphan?
involved in rying to help him out. So it never sessed productive to have time ison on me and speak of his family, because it secret to me they hadn't seen him for quite some time. 10 G did bovid ever talk to you about concerns with sexually transmitted discesser? 11 A I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those issues more directly to his primary care physician about leavier bud you compare notes or talk about anything? 11 A I road Or. Levit's notes when I would see have. 12 I road Or. Levit's notes when I would see have. 13 A I road Or. Levit's notes when I would see have. 14 C are up that would have — I would have needed a care up that would have — I would have needed a care up that would have — I would have needed a care up that would have — I would have needed a care up that would have. 14 Primary care quinton about. For example, he didn't have had neitined that — I think you had mentioned that problems. 15 A They could experience the things I mentioned. So they didn't need halp amonging hicod pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. 16 What is an deseronable dosage of destromethorythm in their system? 17 You have first sear broing him of your problems. 18 A The mass I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A That means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I specialle in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 19 A The means I special			9 A	Dextromethorphan, yes, I am familiar with
productive to have him loam on me and speak of his family, because it seemed to me they bach't seem him for quite some time. If G Did David ever talk to you about concerns with semally transmitted discesses? If I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those issues more directly to his primary care physician. If O Okay. Did you speak to his primary care physician about Envir's notes when I would see David. I read Or. Levit's notes when I would see David. I read Or. Levit's notes when I would see David. I read Or. Levit's notes when I would see David. I read Or. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, but I don't recall that any issues when I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad medical side effects to his menchant of that you were a pharmacologist, correct? I of that means I specialize in the prescription and menagement of medications for people with mental health problems. I of the saw advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point sit's not a prominent part of my gractice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has dare to you." They would so things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has dare to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the regative cores and have more into any inspectation. They are proportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has dare to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the regative ones and have more into any inspectation. The would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to stay site and the work of the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the regative ones and have more into a prominent speak of the work to add something that the had and minimize the regative ones and have more into a p		2	10	
family, because it seemed to me they hadn't seem him for quite some time. Old Ovide ever talk to you about concerns with sexually transmitted diseases? I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those since some directly to his primary care physician about David? Did you speak to his primary care physician about David? Did you oppare norse or talk about anything? I a I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, Mot I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have been been decided side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. You had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A finat means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. I have lot a prominent part of my practice. Did you engose in any psychotherapy is at what I is not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engose in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Pay schotherapy is a kind of veryse term that could mean a lot of different things. Okay. That would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." That would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." That would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." The would say that I engaged in what I would prebably scher Let's look at what this has done to you." That would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." That would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." The would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." The would be things like, "You really g				
11 for quire some time. 12 Oid David ever talk to you about concerns with sexually 12 transmitted discover? 16 A I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those 13 issues more directly to his primary care physician. 17 issues more directly to his primary care physician. 18 about David? Did you compare notes or talk about 22 anything? 28 A I read for. Levit's notes when I would see David. I 22 believe I sent for. Levit an initial copy of my note 23 when I first saw David, but I don't recall directly 23 speaking to him because there weren't any issues that 24 care up that would have — I would have needed a 25 they care up that would be that. I think you had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not be the paramacologist, cornoct? 29 A I read mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not show some of their head.) 20 Crow had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not show some their head.) 21 Crow had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not show some their head.) 21 Crow had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not show some their head.) 22 Crow had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that would not show some one their head.) 23 A That means I specialize in the prescription and menagement of medications for people with mental health problems. 24 Clay. 25 A I awaid say that I engaged in what I would probably 25 call some supportive psychotherapy wis kind of wage term that could mean a lot of different things. 26 Clay. 27 Trying to bring out the positive coring skills that he bad and minimize the experiment work of them of the wind to work towards. 27 Trying to bring out the fortunal probability of the positive coring skills that he bad and minimize the expertive cores and have none and incorporative pagin for him? 28 I would be things like, "You really got to sure." 29 Trying to bring out the positive cores and have more and the probability of the positive cores and have more and the probability of the positive coring skills that			· I	
in large quantities could have a disassociated affect. 14		••		_
15 transmitted diseases? 16 A I do not recall that, no. He may have taken those issues nore directly to his primary care physician. 18 Q Gkay. Did you compare notes or talk about anything? 19 about Lavid? Did you compare notes or talk about anything? 20 A I road Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of ny note when I firsts saw Bovid, but I don't recall directly speaking to his because there wern't any issues that come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would have — I would have needed a come up that would be nore likely to be prominently premaid, hallucinating, or agitated. 10 Q Max compage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 11 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my precitee. 12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A Pat means I specialize in the prescription and management of nedications for people with mental health problems. 13 A part have a prominent part of my probable probably call some supportive my sychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 14 A point it's not a prominent part of my probable probably call so		•	1	**
16 A I do not recall that, no. Be say have taken those 17 issues nore directly to his primary care physician. 18 go Okay. Did you speak to his primary care physician. 19 shout David? Did you compare notes or talk about 20 anything? 21 A I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I 22 believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note 23 when I first saw David, but I don't recall directly 24 speaking to him because there weren't any issues that 25 care up that would have — I would have needed a 26 primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have head redical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. 26 You had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a planmaclogist, correct? 27 A (Moreugen the witness nods their head.) 28 Q What does that mean? 29 A That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. 29 C I'm sorry? 20 I'm sorry? 21 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point st's not a prominent part of my prectice. 29 Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith: 20 Q Okay. 21 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith: 21 The would be things like, "You really got to stay soder. Let's look at what this has done to you." 21 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative coping skills that he had and minimize the negative coping and have nore insights about what his goals were. In an independent, in things of the probable, and minimize the negative coping and have nore insights about what his goals were. In an independent, in the read of the proposal properties goal for him? 27 A but an entire of the properties of the properties goal for him? 28 A The would be things like, "You really got to stay soder. Let's look at what this has done to you." 29 Clay. 20 Okay. 20 Okay. 21 Colory.				,
issues more directly to his primary care physician. O Okay. Did you speak to his primary care shysician about David? Did you compare notes or talk about appropriate goal for him? A I road Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first save David, Dut I don't recall directly speaking to him bocause there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that would have — I would have needed a came up that if smanner that if would need that — I think you had mentioned that mannagement of medications for people with mental health probably call have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a promisent part of my practice. O Ray. I a laste have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. The would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to				
about David? Did you speak to his primary care physician about David? Did you compare notes or talk about anything? A I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see bavid. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of ny note when I first saw Bavid, but I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have hed medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. You had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, cornect? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? A (Whereupon the diversepon the witness nods their head.) Problems. C I'm sorry? A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point hi's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? That would be things like, "You really got to stay seder. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out of ffrom realize with encoph of it or experience explains also had allowinate with the mough of it or experience exploration. Mat if someone had like lundreds of times the recommended dosage of dextromethorphan in their system? You mean what would it do to them? 2 oxuld feel confused. They could feel like things weren't real. They could feel like things weren't real. They could feel like things reality from normality. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could what rouble differentiating reality from normality. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could what they had if Bavid had been introvicated with dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paramoth, allocin			1	
about David? Did you compare notes or talk about anything? 1 A I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, but I don't recoil directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. What if someone had like bundreds of times the recommended dosage of dextromethorphan in their system? You neam what would it do to them? When the beginn and provide that have been didn't have bed medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. What does that the volution of the pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. What does that mean? What means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. What does that mean? What means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. What does that				
anything? A I read Dr. Levit's notes when I would see David. I believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, but I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I would have needed a sea up that would have — I think you had netion. I shall need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. S Q You had nestioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereugon the witness nots their head.) shall does that nean? A That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. D I'm sorry? A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. D Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. D O Okay. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he hud and minimize the negative coping skills that he hud and minimize the negative cones and have nore insights about what his poals were. In an independent, insights about what his poals were. In an independent, insights about what his poals were. In an independent, insights about what his poals were. In an independent, insights about what his poals were. In an independent, insights about what his poals we		-	-	•
believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, but I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that care up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad medical side effects to his modication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nost their head.) What does that mean? A That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. I'm sorry? A laiso have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. O Way. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. Thet would be things like, "You really got to stay scher. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative coping skills that be had and minimize the negative sense and have more insights about what this has less a minimize the negative sense and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent,				•
believe I sent Dr. Levit an initial copy of my note when I first saw David, but I don't recall directly speaking to him because there weren't any issues that care up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have had medical side effects to him medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? Now that does that mean? What does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. Pay I'm sorry? I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you enage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. What I means I spechotherapy with Mr. Smith? A psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. What I means I spechotherapy with Mr. Smith? A psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. What I means I spechotherapy with Mr. Smith? A psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. What affect could deal confused. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. The		1 2		
yeaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad nedical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. The problems bear what would it do to then? Yeah. They could experience the things I mentioned. So they weren't real. They could have trouble differentiating reality from nonreality. They could have trouble differentiating the problems intoxicated with dextromethorphan? The problems. The problems intoxicated with dextromethorphan would be nore likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. There's a variety of things to could deal that problems intoxicated with dextromethorphan? The would be the problems. The problems. The problems. The problems is a variety of things it could do. There's a variety of things to what if the the problems intoxicated with dextromethorphan? The problems is a variety of things it could do. There's a variety of things it could do. The reality from nonreality. Th			· •	-
speaking to him because there weren't any issues that came up that would have — I would have needed a 45 1 primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have had medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. 7 What deer that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) A That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. I A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Old you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. I A Would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay soher. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 45 A They could experience the things I mentioned. So they avern't real. They could feel like things reality from nonreality. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things toould do. What affect could that have had if Devid had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A hindividual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan would be more likely to be prominently parancid, hallucinating, or agitated. Did you want to add something? A No, I was just breathing. Ch. (Whereupon a short recess was taken.) By Ms. Pussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? Yes. College was an inappropriate goal for him? Yes. Okay. Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent,				•
case up that would have — I would have needed a 45 They could experience the things I mentioned. So they 47 1 primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't 2 have bad medical side effects to his medication. I 3 didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, 4 or things like that. 5 Q You had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned 5 that you were a pharmacologist, correct? 7 A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) 8 Q What does that mean? 9 A "That means I specialize in the prescription and 10 management of medications for people with mental health 11 problems. 12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at 14 this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 shard a feet confused. They could feel like things 23 weren't real. They could have trouble differentiating 24 reality from nonreality. They could get agitated. 25 What affect could that have had if Bavid had been 26 intoxicated with dextromethorphan? 27 A An individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra 28 large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely 39 to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. 30 Did you engage in any psychotherapy, but at 30 things I would be more likely 31 taken.) 32 Q Ch. 33 (Whereupon a short recess was 44 taken.) 45 Q (By Ms. Pussy) Given what you knew about David, your 45 experience working with him, do you think that college 46 was an inappropriate goal for him? 47 A I midvidual with a psychotherapy with him, do you think that college 48 taken.) 49 Q Ch. 40 (Whereupon a short recess was 40 taken.) 41 They could experience the things I keen things 41			1	
primary care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) A That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. I A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. O Kay. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, displaced in the promise of the didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, and weren't real. They could have trouble differentiating reality from nonreality. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if Bavid had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A In individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large arount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. Did you want to add something? Och. (Mhereupon a short recess was taken.) (Mhereupon a short recess was taken.) (Mhereupon a short recess was taken.) (Mhereupon a short precise was an appropriate goal for him? (Mhereupon a short recess was an appropriate goal for him? (Mhereupon a short recess was an appropriate goal for him? (Mhereupon a short recess was an appropriate goal for him? (Mhereupon a short recess was an inappropriate goal for him? (Mhereupon a short recess was an inappropriate go				•
primery care opinion about. For example, he didn't have bad medical side effects to his medication. I could feel confused. They could have trouble differentiating reality from nonreality. They could get agitated. They could get agitated. They could mean to things like that. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. O Did you want to add something? No, I was just breathing. Oh. Whereupon a short recess was taken.) Whereupon a short recess	25		23 2	
have bad medical side effects to his medication. I didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. It also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this pacls were. In an independent, see the fad and minimize the negative cores and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, see the fad and minimize the negative cores and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, weren't real. They could have trouble differentiating reality from nonreality. They could get agitated. There's a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextremethorphan? A ni individua	ty 4 Maj <u>a).</u> 140		_	and the state of t
dight't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. It also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, didn't need help managing blood pressure, cholesterol, and an entra large arount of that rould that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextremethorphan? An individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paramoid, hallucinating, or agitated. Did you want to add something? No, I was just breathing. Whereupon a short recess was taken.) Whereupon a	1	•		
or things like that. Vou had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) Mhat does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. I I'm sorry? A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. Materials a variety of things it could do. What affect could that have had if David had been intoxicated with dextromethorphan? A n individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. Did you want to add something? Ch. Whereupon a short recess was taken.) Whereupon a short recess w	2			
You had mentioned that — I think you had mentioned that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? That means I specialize in the prescription and management of medications for people with mental health problems. Q I'm sorry? A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. Did you want to add something? Whereupon a short recess was taken.) Whereupon a short recess was taken.)	3			· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
that you were a pharmacologist, correct? A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) What does that mean? A Individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. Did you want to add something? In a I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent,	4	<u>-</u>		
7 A (Whereupon the witness nods their head.) 8 Q What does that mean? 9 A That means I specialize in the prescription and 10 management of medications for people with mental health 11 problems. 12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at 14 this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 22 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 23 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 24 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 26 college was a reasonable thing for David to 27 A An individual with a psychotic disorder, and an extra large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely 28 large amount of dextromethorphan would be more likely 29 to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. 10 Q Did you want to add something? 11 A No, I was just breathing. 12 Q Ch. 13 A Versupon a short recess was 14 taken.) 15 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a life experience working with him, do you think that college was an inappropriate goal for him? 17 A An individual with a psychotic devermentable to be prominently paranoid, hallucinating, or agitated. 10 Q Did you want to add something? 10 Q Did you want to add something? 11 A No, I was just breathing. 12 Q Ch. 13 A No, I was just breathing. 14 Experience working with him, do you think that college was an inappropriate goal for him? 15 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with h	5 Q			
8 Q What does that mean? 9 A That means I specialize in the prescription and 10 management of medications for people with mental health 11 problems. 12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at 14 this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 Cokay. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 21 Sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 22 Q Okay. 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 26 Did you want to add something? 20 Did you want to add something? 20 Oh. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 20 Oh. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 20 Oh. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 22 Q Oh. 23 I was just breathing. 24 Oh. 25 Oh. 26 Whereupon a short recess was taken.) 26 (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? 26 College was an inappropriate goal for him? 27 I'm sorry, was college was an inappropriate goal for him? 28 Ves. 29 Okay. 20 Okay. 21 A Yes. 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to work towards. 24 Work towards. 25 Okay.	6			
9 A That means I specialize in the prescription and 10 management of medications for people with mental health 11 problems. 12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at 14 this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 22 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 20 Okay. 21 That woulds about what his goals were. In an independent, 22 Okay. 23 Trying to bring out what his goals were. In an independent, 24 Thought college was a reasonable thing for David to work towards. 25 Okay. 26 Did you want to add something? 27 No, I was just breathing. 28 Oh. 29 Oh. 20 Oh. 20 Oh. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 20 Oh. 21 A No, I was just breathing. 21 Q Oh. 22 Oh. 23 (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an inappropriate goal for him? 29 College was an inappropriate goal for him? 20 I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Okay. 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent,	7 A	(Whereupon the witness nods their head.)	7 A	
management of medications for people with mental health problems. I'm sorry? I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. I would say that I engaged in what I would probably A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably Call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent,	8 Q		8	
problems. If problems. If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. If poid you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. If poid you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at taken.) If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have specified working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy was an appropriate goal for him? If also have advanced training in psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? If also have advance was just breathing. If also have working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? If also have advance working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? If also have advance have you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that co	9 A		9	• •
12 Q I'm sorry? 13 A I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at 14 this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 26 Okay. 27 Oh. 28 Q Oh. 29 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your 29 experience working with him, do you think that college 20 was an appropriate goal for him? 21 A College was an inappropriate goal for him. 22 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.	10	management of medications for people with mental health	- 1 - 1	
It also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. It is point it's not a prominent part of my practice. It is point it's not a prominent part of my practice. It is point it's not a prominent part of my practice. It is Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? It is Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? It is Q Okay. It is Q Okay. It is Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? It is Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him. It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It would say that I engaged in what I would probably goal for him? It wou	11	problems.	11 1	A No, I was just breathing.
this point it's not a prominent part of my practice. 14 taken.) 15 Q Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a 17 lot of different things. 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 14 taken.) 15 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college 16 experience working with him, do you think that college 17 was an appropriate goal for him? 18 A College was an inappropriate goal for him. 19 I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.	12 Q	I'm sorry?	12 (-
Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith? 15 Q (By Ms. Fussy) Given what you knew about David, your experience working with him, do you think that college was an appropriate goal for him? 16 A Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. 17 was an appropriate goal for him? 18 A College was an inappropriate goal for him? I did not feel that college was an inappropriate goal for him. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to work towards. 24 Work towards. 25 Q Okay.	13 A	I also have advanced training in psychotherapy, but at	13	(Whereupon a short recess was
Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. 17	14	this point it's not a prominent part of my practice.	14	
Psychotherapy is a kind of vague term that could mean a lot of different things. 17	15 Q	Did you engage in any psychotherapy with Mr. Smith?	15 (
lot of different things. 17 was an appropriate goal for him? 18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 17 was an appropriate goal for him? 18 A College was an inappropriate goal for him? 19 feel that college was an inappropriate goal for him? 10 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.			16	•
18 Q Okay. 19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 18 A College was an inappropriate goal for him? 19 feel that college was an inappropriate goal for him. 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.			17	
19 A I would say that I engaged in what I would probably 20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 Sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 26 I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him. 27 I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him. 28 I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him. 29 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him. 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him. 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.			18	
20 call some supportive psychotherapy with Mr. Smith. 21 That would be things like, "You really got to stay 22 sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 23 Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 20 Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him? 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 work towards. 25 Q Okay.		-	19	
That would be things like, "You really got to stay sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 21 A Yes. 22 Q Okay. 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to work towards. 24 work towards.			20	Q I'm sorry, was college an appropriate goal for him?
sober. Let's look at what this has done to you." 22 Q Okay. Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to 24 had and minimize the negative ones and have more 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 26 Q Okay. 27 Okay. 28 Q Okay. 29 Okay. 20 Okay. 20 Okay. 20 Okay. 20 Okay. 21 Work towards. 22 Q Okay.			21	A Yes.
Trying to bring out the positive coping skills that he had and minimize the negative ones and have more insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 23 A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to work towards.	JAN 45-74		22	
had and minimize the negative ones and have more 24 work towards. 25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 25 Q Okay.			23	A I thought college was a reasonable thing for David to
25 insights about what his goals were. In an independent, 25 Q Okay.			24	work towards.
			25	
	- J			48

```
chemical health history. I just can't -- if I would
         I would not have felt that a four-year degree was
                                                                       1
1 A
                                                                               have gotten history about family, it would have been in
                                                                       2
         reasonable, but I thought working towards a vocational
2
                                                                               there. But I do not remember anything about family off
         degree to help him get job training and independent was
                                                                       3
                                                                               the top of my head. Usually I do try to keep those
         reasonable.
                                                                               collateral notes kind of brief and to the point for
                                                                       5
         By vocational, you mean like a two-year degree?
5 Q
                                                                       6
                                                                               privacy reasons.
 6 A
         Correct.
                                                                                                  MR. BENNETT: Sure. Is it in here
                                                                       7
         Did you ever have any knowledge of whether or not
7 0
                                                                       8
                                                                               though? In the --
         Maureen Glover wanted David to seek anger management
 8
                                                                                (By Ms. Fussy) Well, let me ask you --
                                                                       9 Q
9
         therapy?
                                                                                                  MS. PUTNEY: You didn't see it in
                                                                      10
         I do not recall that, no.
10 A
                                                                               Exhibit EE, did you?
         Okay. Did David ever talk to you about any of his
                                                                      11
11 0
                                                                      12 A
                                                                               No.
         friends or girlfriend?
12
                                                                                (By Ms. Fussy) Are there additional medical records
         We talked about people he identified as friends when he
                                                                      13 Q
13 A
                                                                               from you that you prepared, notes of anything that we
                                                                      14
         let a large group of homeless people start living with
14
                                                                               don't have in these documents?
         him, and it resulted with him being evicted. So we
                                                                      15
15
                                                                               The only things that I think -- the only things I note
                                                                      16 A
         talked about what the difference was between someone
16
                                                                               that aren't included are the documentation of when
                                                                      17
         you knew and a friend. It seemed to me that he had
17
                                                                               David did not show up for appointments, documentation
         trouble with that concept. I do not recall any other
                                                                      18
18
                                                                               of notes that I may have received from his care
         in-depth conversations about a girlfriend beyond "I'm
                                                                      19
19
                                                                               manager, and documentation of a phone conversation with
         having trouble with sexual potency. I think the meds
                                                                      20
20
                                                                               his therapist, Dale Peterson.
         are messing with that." And we had some safe sex
                                                                      21
21
                                                                               And by "documentation," what do you mean? Like just
         conversations, and he asked for Viagra. But not a lot
                                                                      22 Q
22
                                                                               noting that it happened?
         of personal dialogue about his friends or girlfriend.
                                                                      23
23
                                                                               Correct.
                                                                      24 A
         Okay. You mentioned that David had some impulsivity
24 O
                                                                               Or like actual substantive?
                                                                      25 0
         problems or issues, what do you remember about that?
                                                                                                                                   51
                                                                               Noting that it happened, and a brief substantive
                                                                       1 A
         These would be sort of short-sighted decisions, like
1 A
                                                                               description of what took place.
                                                                       2
         letting a large group of homeless men move in with you.
2
                                                                               I assume that we can give you the appropriate release.
                                                                       3 0
         You know, things that just aren't really well thought
3
                                                                               Can we get those documents as well?
         out and are decisions in the moment. His decision to
                                                                       4
4
         drink that night and then get into a fight at the same
                                                                                                  MS, PUTNEY: Well --
                                                                       5
 5
                                                                                                   MR. BENNETT: I mean, we've already
         time as he's trying to succeed in school. You know,
                                                                       6
 6
         it's also impulsive, it's in the moment to lose track
                                                                       7
                                                                               given them -
 7
                                                                                                   MS. FUSSY: I thought we had. I
                                                                       8
         of his larger goals he's working towards.
 8
                                                                                don't know why we don't have the documents.
                                                                       g
         Do you remember having any discussions with Dale
 9 Q
                                                                                                   MS. PUTNEY: Well, I'm not speaking
                                                                      10
         Peterson about David's family?
10
                                                                                to this situation, but other than his note of his call
         I don't. I would have -- I would need access to the
                                                                      11
11 A
                                                                      12
                                                                               with Dr. Peterson --
         note that I wrote summarizing the longest conversation
12
                                                                               That's really it.
         I had with Dale to fully answer that. Off the top of
                                                                      13 A
13
                                                                                                   MS. PUTNEY: Right. The others
         my head, I do not remember speaking to Dale about
                                                                      14
14
                                                                               might not --
                                                                      15
         David's family.
15
                                                                                                   MS. FUSSY: Well, Maureen Glover --
                                                                      16
                            MR. BENNETT: Is that note in the
16
                                                                                                   MS. PUTNEY: Yeah, but they might
                                                                      17
         original visit? Is it incorporated in that?
17
                                                                                not give you other provider's records, just from my
         No, it's a separate note that I would have written
                                                                      18
18 A
                                                                               experience trying to get records. They won't give you
         about two days after the original visit. Because then
                                                                      19
19
                                                                                outside provider's records, they'll only give you -- I
                                                                      20
         I got ahold of him on the phone, and that's the only
20
                                                                                don't know what your authorization said.
         thing in that note. And I did not see it in this.
                                                                      21
                                                                                                   MR. BENNETT: But his note with
                                                                      22
                            MR. BENNETT: It didn't say very
                                                                                Peterson would be a Park Nicollet --
                                                                      23
         much in that note, I don't think, did it?
23
                                                                                                   MS. PUTNEY: I would think it would
                                                                      24
         That separate note, it was pretty to the point. I know
24 A
                                                                                be. And if you made a notation about the ---
                                                                      25
         it summarized the head trauma, it summarized the
25
                                                                                                                                    52
                                                              50
```

1	(Whereupon the discussion continued	1	how they were doing, what their problems were. Is that
2	off the record.)	2	believable to you based on and maybe he only went
1 1	MS. FUSSY: Okay. I don't have any	3	when he was in the good cycle, I don't know. But
g de la companya de	further questions at this point.	4	that's what the siblings have said uniformly?
5	MR. BENNETT: Okay. I do have some.	5 A	If they saw him when he was doing well and sober and
6	EXAMINATION	6	taking medications, then yes, I would find that
	R. BENNETT:	7	believable. It's a little hard to believe if someone
8 Q	You are about, I don't know, the 80th deposition that	8	does have pubertal onset psychosis, that no one else in
9	we've taken. We've taken probably 25 people who have	9	the family would have noticed something, or he wouldn't
10	known, related to, or dealt with David professionally,	10	have said something.
11	and most of them said that, you know, they had good	11 Q	Well, he left at 17.
12	David and bad David, kind of like you. But good David	12 A	So, and I don't know if he got treatment at those young
13	by all accounts was a really good guy?	13	ages. But parents or a guardian would have had to
14 A	I found him easily likeable. I never dreaded when I	14	consent to treatment at that young age.
15	saw him on my schedule. I always felt bad that he	15 Q	She did not.
16	continued to struggle. He was a likeable young man,	16 A	So he did not receive treatment.
17	yes.	17 Q	He went for immunizations, and if he, you know, got
18 Q	I'm going to tell you a little bit about his family	18	hurt somehow or you know got sick.
19	MR. BENNEIT: And if I say	19 A	Okay.
20	anything wrong, you can correct me, Tracey.	20 Q	I mean they were that's the history that they have
21 Q	(By Mr. Bennett) But your one note on 6417 kind of	21	all said. And people actually people do remember
22	says some things, and I just want to clarify. It says,	22	that he fell off a roof one time, and I think that's
23	"Patient grew up with seven siblings, and the oldest	23	the window incident?
24	child." He also talked about the mother raising that	24 A	Right.
25	family basically on welfare in Peoria. That's what	25 Q	And that a TV fell on him, which is I think in another
13	53		
rding <u>. </u>		1	medical record. And I don't think — even think he
1	your recollection is generally?	$\begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$	went to the doctor for that one, at least I think
2 A	That's what he told me, yeah.	3	that's the record as it stands. But it isn't unusual
3 Q	And by all accounts, that's true. He fit into the	4	for people to move away if they are mentally ill, to
4	family system by he was the oldest boy, and the second	. 5	separate from the family, correct?
5	oldest child. And there were brothers and sisters	6 A	Yeah. We call it a geographic cure. So it's the idea
6	under him, and one sister older than him. By "under,"	7	if you have a start over in a new area with a fresh
7	I mean younger. I think the record is clear that the	1	start, that you leave your problems behind. It's
8	only one who even knew he had heard voices and	8 9	extremely common in people with chemical health
9	interpreted that to be mentally — some mental illness	10	problems. That that is a common way people try to
10	problem was his sister. And he would talk to her about	11	solve mental health problems.
11	it, and she would there was record that he talked to	12 Q	And he did reasonably at least the record reflects
12	her about it on the phone, and often when he did, it	13	he did reasonably well in school until he up and left
13	was late at night and he would you know, she would	14	basically. He came up here, and then went in the job
14	try to comfort him. But he never told you that, did	15	corp. Did he mention that job corp to you?
15	he?	16 A	There was always some kind of job training program he
16 A	No.	17	was involved in. I think it changed a couple of times.
17 Q	Other than that, the other siblings don't really have	18	But he always — he seemed to take very seriously being
18	any recollection of him saying anything about being	19	involved in some job rehab.
19	mentally ill or that mentioning the people up here	20 Q	And he got his GED up here. Was that part of your
20	who basically treated him for that. Is that uncommon	20 Q	frame of reference? Was that something that Dale
21	that people will compartmentalize that?	22	Peterson might have said to you?
A	No.	23 A	Maybe. I think his schooling was more post GED stuff
23 Q	In fact, they said that when they talked to David and	24	that he was working on.
24	he came back for the holiday, he was they didn't	25 Q	That too. But he the GED is kind of the jumping off
25	notice anything wrong. And he was always talking about 54	23 ¥	56

60

Well, that was -- that's the same information I've got 1 0 spot for anything post-high school, right? 1 from others who deal with paranoid schizophrenia. I 2 2 A Sure, sure. mean, it's not easy, but it's not undoable in terms of The other thing that his siblings, especially the older 3 ٩Q their long-term care, correct? one, remembers, is that he was always making notes to 5 A himself and was always calling himself and leaving The time that he got his nose broken in a fight or an himself messages. Is that symptomatic of that 6 0 6 assault, it's a little undetermined on how it happened. 7 disorganization piece? Can you get -- would you get those record sent to you 8 It's idiosyncratic. It's an unusual way to try to 8 A typically, or they are just -- if he came in and had 9 organize information. You know, most people would been diagnosed and sometime after that, would that --10 choose to keep a notebook or a log or write things 10 that pass without you knowing it? down, calling your own phone and leaving yourself 11 11 Typically I'm not -- typically I would not be hunting messages is a little more odd. That being said, I've 12 A 12 for the records of like the ER and the broken nose 13 done it on occasion. 13 unless it resulted in a psych admission. If it 14 MS. PUTNEY: I was going to say --14 resulted in a psych admission, I'm going to go after 15 MS. FUSSY: Yeah. 15 those records, otherwise I do not typically go after MR. BENNETT: I've e-mailed myself, 16 16 17 those. 17 "remember to go do this." And it's not sent to you just in the normal course of 18 O I wouldn't do it more as just reflecting that he was 18 A business? 19 struggling with organizational issues. 19 (By Mr. Bennett) You did come to the judgment at least 20 A No. 20 Q Okay. And he would -- you know, we know he went to --21 Q in his good cycle that he was employable? 21 back to Peoria when his grandmother died and 22 22 A participated in the family event there. That was never And you did come to the judgment at least when he was 23 23 Q mentioned to you? That was during the course of the 24 in his good cycle, that he was educatable? 24 25 time you treated him, I think. 25 A 59 57 Correct. He would fall away from treatment with me And I take it you have undertaken this profession with 1 A 1 Q the idea that people who have mental illness still have sometimes for significant periods. I think up to four 2 2 to six months, so. value and are worthy of care and societal concern 3 3 Would that be in good cycles or bad cycles or both? 4 Q generally, correct? I'm not sure. Let me check. I want to say if he fell 5 A 5 A Yes. out of treatment for that long, usually something bad Okay. You don't value someone less than human because 6 6 Q 7 would happen in the interim. they have a mental illness? 7 8 Q Okay. 8 A Usually I would want to see him more often than when he 9 A Are there -- can you ever write a happy ending on this 9 Q would actually come in for. book? I mean, about David's life? Are there happy 10 10 Or would it be a surplus of confidence he had in a good 11 Q periods? I mean, is there -- it sounds like there's 11 cycle, and he would think he could get away without always going to be some troubles, but if you could 12 12 seeing you? get -- is there some -- do patients ever realize that 13 13 That is common. medication is good for them and it is a way for them to 14 A 14 And then the falling off the wagon, medical or 15 Q stay societally important or --15 16 substance abuse? Yes. 16 A So for example, he went two months without seeing me, 17 A -- meaningful, or even to themselves? 17 Q from March until April, but had been readmitted back to Yes. The best possible outcome for a patient similar 18 18 A a residential treatment program. So I think to answer to David is usually residence in a group home, a job, 19 19 your question, usually if he had not seen me for quite staying on medications. And then they have -- they 20 .20 some time, something bad would have happened in the have permanent housing. They have a job. They have a 21 21 la HVm. Occupi SN interim, check. They often are on disability, but they continue 22 23 Q At least by the end of that? to work. And I have two dozen patients where they are 23 actually very happy with that routine, and they are 24 A 24 Your first note says, "There's no history of any 25 Q pretty content. 25

58

1	suicide attempts, purposeful or accidental violence	1	That wouldn't surprise you?
2	towards others or inpatient psychiatric treatment other	2 A	No, I wouldn't say it would sumprise πe.
- 55)31 3	than his residential treatment at Cedar Ridge." And	3 Q	And you could certainly see good David trying to occupy
	you were comfortable with that observation?	4	that role and feel good about occupying that role?
5 A	I wasn't until I talked to his psychologist	5 A	Yeah. He always took education, bettering himself,
6 Q	Okay.	6	making an income, very, very seriously. So that would
7 A	to get confirmation of that, because I didn't view	7	fit in with the concept of trying to take care of his
	him as terribly reliable.	8	family.
8	Okay. And it's not uncommon for you — for example,	9 Q	And most of the time had he was in a good cycle, he
9 Q	not to talk to his siblings or parents if they are in	10	would look good, wouldn't he?
10	other states, and if they are really in either the	11 A	Yes. Like I said, there was a clear difference between
11	profoundly or working poor, there's not a lot of travel	12	that and when he would look more disheveled and not
12		13	make eye contact and seemed as more odd. But yeah,
13	opportunities I wouldn't think you could get to see	14	when he was doing well, he would look good.
14	them either?		MR. BENNETT: I think that's all I
15 A	Correct. I'm more likely to talk to someone's family	15	
16	if they are identified as a support, if they are local,	16	have. Thank you, Doctor. I appreciate it. MS. FUSSY: I just have a few
17	and I don't think it's going to worsen the treatment	17	-
18	relationship.	18	follow-up questions.
19 Q	Okay.	19	MR. BENNETT: I did forget one.
20 A	When a guy seemed paranoid and is not describing that	20	MS, FUSSY: Oh, please.
21	his family plays a role in his life and I think there	21 Q	(By Mr. Bennett) We talked a little bit about
22	are other people who can substitute in that role, I'm	22	dextromethorphan, and that's one of the active
23	not usually going to push him on talking to family.	23	ingredients in Coricidin. Did you get to know him as a
24 Q	And I might have asked you this, but would it be	24	user of Coricidin?
25	unusual for someone like David to not mention you or to	25 A	I did not. That could be a hard thing to show. It
	61		63
7 1985.———	Clarence use large not montion	1	will not show up on a standard tox screen, and if we
1	not mention Maureen Glover or, you know, not mention	2	had done a toxicology screen, it would not show up on
2	that he's getting the quantity and depth of services	3	that, so it's hard to pick up. But I did not know
3	that he's getting to his family?		about that prior to you mentioning it.
4 A	No, that would not be unusual, especially if someone	4	And do you know of anybody who's ever fatally overdosed
5	has a history of keeping their psychotic symptoms	5 Q	on Coricidin? Is that in any report that you know of?
6	secret from their family.	6	
7 Q	I take it vis-a-vis, their family, even psychotic	7 A	I have had several patients abuse it in very large
В	people have some view of how their placement is in the	8	amounts, and they have never needed intubation or
9	family structure?	9	stopped breathing or died from it. I can't say I am an
10 A	Sure.	10	expert on toxicology of Coricidin, but it's not one
11 Q	And if they can maintain that without disclosing their	11	like heroin or alcohol where people can commonly die
12	mental illness to their siblings or their parent, they	12	from taking too much of it.
13	would do that oftentimes?	13 Q	The other drug that's in corcidin is dextromethorphan
14 A	Yes, they will. I think some people will quickly cry	14	is Chlorphenamine?
15	out for help and say that something is wrong, but a lot	15 A	Okay.
16	of my patients have very, very mixed feelings about	16 Q	And that's not dextromethorphan, that's the more
17	talking to their family about those kind of symptoms.	17	active ingredient causing an altered mental state which
18	They are much more likely to talk about depression or	18	is really what I heard you describe?
19	anxiety, but they'll usually come to a doctor or	19 A	Chlorphenamine can cause some psychoactive effects.
20	therapist before they may come to a family member if	20	It's basically an antihistamine. If you take enough of
21	they are hearing voices.	21	it, you can get very confused and what we would call
217016	Many of his brothers are a fair amount, and some a lot	22	delirious. But that's not usually a fun experience.
୍ ପ୍ର	younger than David, and there wasn't any father around	23	For the fun part of it, people usually are taking the
23	really. And David, they portrayed David as trying to	24	dextromethorphan.
24	be the adult or oldest male figure in their lives.	25 Q	All right. And this is a medical record — and I don't
25	be the addit of oldest water righte in their rives.	"	64

1		have the exhibit with me but I think it's Exhibit	1		but you can't know for sure.
2		12, which is I think it was September 1, 2010, which	2	Q	What are risk factors that put a patient at high risk
وبنات		is I think it's either the first or the second, and	3		for noncompliance?
		the September 9th, 2010, was the event that caused his	4	A	Substance abuse, psychosis, delusions, a lack of
196189+ 5		death. But he went to the HOMC, he admitted having 30	5		insight, impulsivity, bad side effects from
5		plus Coricidin, and they watched him for a bit, and I	6		medications, extremely costly medications would be the
		think they gave him fluid, which would be in the ER.	7		main ones I can think of right now.
7		And then I think they did a screen for Chlorphenamine,		0	Why did you stop seeing David?
8		but they didn't even do a tox screen for dex. And then		A	I forget and I forget the exact number of
9		they just let him go once it cleared.	10		appointments he missed with me. I'm going to ballpark
10			11		it around six. Because the clinic where I was working
11		Okay. Is that that would be how you would think that an ER	12		at that time in Minneapolis only got paid for people
12	Q	would deal with a dextromethorphan overdose?	13		who showed up, we had a policy if you missed three
13		MS. PUTNEY: I'm just going to	14		appointments, we could eventually ask you to go
14	•		15		elsewhere. So after David had missed six, we enacted
15	Q	(By Mr. Bennett) Do you understand. MS. PUTNEY: Object on foundation	16		that policy and asked him to get a psychologist through
16		-	17		a county or through another agency.
17	_	grounds.	18	0	Okay. And you used the expression sort of good David
18		(By Mr. Bennett) Yeah, if you would know?	19	×	and bad David, could bad David have served as a father
19	A	I don't. It would depend on so many other	20		figure while he was on the bad David cycle?
20		circumstances.		A	What do you mean by father figure?
21	Q	Well, you wouldn't if somebody took 30 plus	1	0	So he could have provided advice, guidance, counseling?
22		Coricidin or the dex, wouldn't you expect I mean,	1	A	While he was psychotic and delusional and abusing the
23		you wouldn't expect them to strike that. I'll leave	24	А	drugs and alcohol, I would say the counseling and
24		it alone.	25		advice he would have given would have I mean,
25	A	All right. 65	23		67
		And Andrews Construct The date	1		everyone is capable of advice and counseling, you are
1		MR. BENNETT: Go ahead. I'm done.	2		asking whether he would have been a good father figure
2		MS. FUSSY: Okay. Just a couple of	3		or not?
3		questions. FXAMINATION		Q	Capable of providing, yeah, good advice, counseling,
4			5	ν	quidance?
		S. FUSSY:		A	Not while he was abusing substances and not taking his
	Q	Did you ever know of David holding down a job for any	7		medications.
7		significant period of time?		Q	What does delirious mean?
	A	When I reviewed the chart prior to today, I saw that		A	Delirious means confused, disoriented, not aware of
9		his primary care doctor noted he had gotten a job as a	10		your surroundings, what day or date or year it is.
10		laborer. It looked like he was working for a	- (Q	Okay.
11		sanitation department. I don't know how long he worked	12		MS. FUSSY: I have no further
12		for that job, and that was after he had fallen away	13		questions.
13		from care with me.	14		MR. BENNEIT: Nor do I.
	Q	Okay.	15		MS. FUSSY: Thank you so much.
	A	Over the course of my treatment with him, he never had			MS. PUINEY: Would you like to read
16		reached a point of being ready for a job search. It	16		and sign your transcript or would you like to waive
17		was always the job training.	17		that right?
18	Q	Okay.	18		I'll read and sign it.
19	A	So no, I did not know him to work regularly while I	- 1	A	(Whereupon the deposition ended at
20		treated him.	20		
	Q	How do you know if a patient is going to stay on	21		approximately 11:30 p.m.)
		medication like for the rest of their life	22		
23		consistently?	23		
24	A	You can take an educated guess and look at risk factors	24		
25		that would put them at greater risk for noncompliance,	25	1	68

1	(UPON COMPLETION, forward this original Reading and Signing Certificate to ATTORNEY FUSSY, who already has the Sealed Original.)
	Vargainal.)
	I, JOSHUA ZUMMERMAN, do hereby certify that I have
5	read the foregoing transcript of my Deposition and believe
	the same to be true and correct, (or except as follows,
	noting the page and the line number of the change or addition
	desired and the reason why):
9	desired and the reason with.
	Page Line Change or Addition Reason
	rage mile change of sentition weapon
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
	Dated this day of , 2012
	LMT
	69
ga Ir	
1	STATE OF MINNESOTA)
1 2	STATE OF MINNESOTA)) SS.
2	·
2) SS.
3) SS.
2 3 4 5) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE)
2 3 4 5) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012;
2 3 4 5 6 7) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17) SS. COUNTY OF GOODHUE) Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto nor interested in the outcome of the matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto nor interested in the outcome of the matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto nor interested in the outcome of the matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto nor interested in the outcome of the matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Be it known that I took the deposition of JOSHUA ZIMMERMAN on the 26th day of October, 2012; That I was then and there a notary public in and for the County of Goodhue, State of Minnesota, and that by virtue thereof; I was duly authorized to administer an oath; That the witness before testifying was by me first duly sworn to testify to the truth and nothing but the truth relative to said cause; That the testimony of said witness was recorded in computerized stenotype and thereafter transcribed by myself, and that the testimony is a true record of the testimony given by the witness to the best of my ability; That I am not related to any of the parties hereto nor interested in the outcome of the matter.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for
the Heirs and Next of Kin of
David Cornelius Smith,

Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)

Plaintiff,

vs.

PLACEHOLDER FOR **EXHIBIT 4 TO THE** AFFIDAVIT OF ROBERT BENNETT

Timothy Gorman and Timothy Callahan, acting in their individual capacities as Minneapolis police officers, and The City of Minneapolis,

Defendants.

This document is a place holder for the following item, which is filed in conventional or physical form with the Clerk's Office:

Exhibit 4 to the Affidavit of Robert Bennett

If you are a participant in this case, this filing will be served upon you in conventional format.

This filing was not e-filed for the following reason(s):

This filling was not e-thed for the following reason(s).
Voluminous Document* (Document number of order granting leave to file conventionally:)
Unable to Scan Documents (PDF file size larger than the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (description):
Non Graphical/Textual Computer File (audio, video, etc.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursuant to Protective Order, Document #10.
Conformance with the Judicial Conference Privacy Policy (General Order 53) (Document number of redacted version:)
Other (description):

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

^{*} Filing of these items requires Judicial Approval.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of David Cornelius Smith,		Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)
,	Plaintiff,	
vs.		PLACEHOLDER FOR EXHIBIT 5 TO THE AFFIDAVIT OF
Timothy Gorman and Timoth acting in their individual capacas Minneapolis police officers The City of Minneapolis,	cities	ROBERT BENNETT
	Defendants.	
This document is a place hold form with the Clerk's Office:	ler for the following item, whic	h is filed in conventional or physical
Exhibit 5 to the Affid	avit of Robert Bennett	
If you are a participant in this	case, this filing will be served	apon you in conventional format.
This filing was not e-filed for	the following reason(s):	
Voluminous Document*	(Document number of order §	granting leave to file conventionally:)
Unable to Scan Docume	nts (PDF file size larger than th	ne e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (descript	ion):	•
Non Graphical/Textual (Computer File (audio, video, et	c.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursua	ant to Protective Order, Docur	ment #10.
	udicial Conference Privacy Poli of redacted version:)	cy (General Order 53)
Other (description):		
* Filing of these items require	es Judicial Approval.	
This Notice is e-filed copy of this Notice and a cop	as a place holder in ECF for the oy of the NEF are filed with th	ne documents filed conventionally. A e Clerk's Office along with the

conventionally filed item(s).

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_(000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_((000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_((000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_((000_ (00)_((000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_ (000_((000_ (000_((000_((000_((00)_((000_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_(00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((00)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_((0)_(((0)_(((0)_(((0)_((((((((
Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)
PLACEHOLDER FOR
EXHIBIT 6 TO THE
AFFIDAVIT OF
n, ROBERT BENNETT

acting in their individual capacities as Minneapolis police officers, and The City of Minneapolis,

Defendants.

This document is a place holder for the following item, which is filed in conventional or physical form with the Clerk's Office:

Exhibit 6 to the Affidavit of Robert Bennett

If you are a participant in this case, this filing will be served upon you in conventional format.

This filing was not e-filed for the following reason(s):

This ining was not a most for the roles was a sector
Voluminous Document* (Document number of order granting leave to file conventionally:)
Unable to Scan Documents (PDF file size larger than the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (description):
Non Graphical/Textual Computer File (audio, video, etc.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursuant to Protective Order, Document #10.
Conformance with the Judicial Conference Privacy Policy (General Order 53) (Document number of redacted version:)
Other (description):

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

^{*} Filing of these items requires Judicial Approval.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of David Cornelius Smith,	M. insiff	Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)	
vs. Timothy Gorman and Timoth acting in their individual capacas Minneapolis police officers The City of Minneapolis,	cities	PLACEHOLDER FOR EXHIBIT 7 TO THE AFFIDAVIT OF ROBERT BENNETT	
	Defendants.		
This document is a place hold form with the Clerk's Office:	ler for the following item, which	ch is filed in conventional or physical	
Exhibit 7 to the Affid	avit of Robert Bennett		
If you are a participant in this	case, this filing will be served	upon you in conventional format.	
This filing was not e-filed for	the following reason(s):		
Voluminous Document*	(Document number of order	granting leave to file conventionally:)	
Unable to Scan Docume	nts (PDF file size larger than t	he e-filing system allows)	
Physical Object (descript	tion):		
Non Graphical/Textual (Computer File (audio, video, et	c.) on CD or other media	
X Item Under Seal* Pursu	ant to Protective Order, Docu	ment #10.	
	udicial Conference Privacy Pol of redacted version:)	icy (General Order 53)	
Other (description):			

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

* Filing of these items requires Judicial Approval.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for
the Heirs and Next of Kin o
David Cornelius Smith,

Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)

)

Plaintiff,

vs.

PLACEHOLDER FOR EXHIBIT 8 TO THE AFFIDAVIT OF ROBERT BENNETT

Timothy Gorman and Timothy Callahan, acting in their individual capacities as Minneapolis police officers, and The City of Minneapolis,

_	_	1		
1)	efe	กป	ลก	ts.

This document is a place holder for the following item, which is filed in conventional or physical form with the Clerk's Office:

Exhibit 8 to the Affidavit of Robert Bennett

If you are a participant in this case, this filing will be served upon you in conventional format.

This filing was not e-filed for the following reason(s):

This filling was not e-filled for the following reason(o)
Voluminous Document* (Document number of order granting leave to file conventionally:
Unable to Scan Documents (PDF file size larger than the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (description):
Non Graphical/Textual Computer File (audio, video, etc.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursuant to Protective Order, Document #10.
Conformance with the Judicial Conference Privacy Policy (General Order 53) (Document number of redacted version:)
Other (description):

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

^{*} Filing of these items requires Judicial Approval.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

_		
Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of David Cornelius Smith,	Plaintiff,	Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)
vs. Timothy Gorman and Timoth	ıy Callahan,	PLACEHOLDER FOR EXHIBIT 9 TO THE AFFIDAVIT OF ROBERT BENNETT
acting in their individual capac as Minneapolis police officers The City of Minneapolis,	, and	
	Defendants.	
This document is a place hold form with the Clerk's Office:	ler for the following item	, which is filed in conventional or physical
Exhibit 9 to the Affid	avit of Robert Bennett	
If you are a participant in this	case, this filing will be se	rved upon you in conventional format.
This filing was not e-filed for	the following reason(s):	
Voluminous Document*	(Document number of c	order granting leave to file conventionally:)
Unable to Scan Docume	nts (PDF file size larger t	han the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (descript	ion):	
Non Graphical/Textual (Computer File (audio, vid	eo, etc.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursu	ant to Protective Order, l	Document #10.
Conformance with the J (Document number	udicial Conference Privac of redacted version:)	ry Policy (General Order 53)
Other (description):		
* Filing of these items requir	es Judicial Approval.	
This Notice is e-filed copy of this Notice and a co	as a place holder in ECF py of the NEF are filed w	for the documents filed conventionally. A with the Clerk's Office along with the

conventionally filed item(s).

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA

Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of		Case No. 11-CV-03071 (SRN/JJK)
David Cornelius Smith,		
·	Plaintiff,	THE STAND DAD FOR
		PLACEHOLDER FOR
vs.		EXHIBIT 10 TO THE AFFIDAVIT OF
Timothy Gorman and Timoth acting in their individual capa as Minneapolis police officers. The City of Minneapolis,	cities	ROBERT BENNETT
	Defendants.	
This document is a place hole form with the Clerk's Office:		em, which is filed in conventional or physical
Exhibit 10 to the Affi	idavit of Robert Bennet	t
If you are a participant in this	s case, this filing will be	served upon you in conventional format.
This filing was not e-filed for	the following reason(s)):
Voluminous Document*	k (Document number o	f order granting leave to file conventionally:
Unable to Scan Docume	ents (PDF file size large	r than the e-filing system allows)
Physical Object (descrip	tion):	
Non Graphical/Textual	Computer File (audio, v	video, etc.) on CD or other media
X Item Under Seal* Pursu	ant to Protective Order	r, Document #10.
	udicial Conference Priv	racy Policy (General Order 53))
Other (description):		
* Filing of these items requir	es Judicial Approval.	

This Notice is e-filed as a place holder in ECF for the documents filed conventionally. A copy of this Notice and a copy of the NEF are filed with the Clerk's Office along with the conventionally filed item(s).

DEC-09	-20	11	10:31 GASKINS BENNETT BIRRELL			333 9579	9 P.72/77
26596310					10:20:12 a.m.	12092011	72 / 77
Date : 11/17/11 Time : 09:15:17 Page :	***************************************	Spring 2008 Summer 2008			539.00		
		Spring 2007 Fall 2007			539.00		
	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	Summer 2006 Spr	122.20 4.00 1.15 30.00				158.23
l Usiversities Able System Mary		Fall 2005	2,932.80 96.00 96.00 3.60 267.22	488.80	2,025.00 1,272.64		
N State Colleges and Universities Accounts Receivable System Student Account Summary	0016682	01 Fall 2001	 00				
MN Sta	8	Summer 2001	20.00-				
-	ID Number:	Spring 2001 Summer	1,770.00 45.00 3.00 3.85.25 23.99 27.48		1,650.00	228.00 412.73	
ity & Technic		Fall 2000	1,652.50 1,652.50 41.23 2.73 2.73		1,238.00	483.50	5.00
Report-1D : ARU395CB Version/Mode : 04.11 / PROD Institution : Minneapolis Community & Technical Coll	Name: Smith David		Charges Application Fee Non-Kesident Tuition Technology Fee Student Life Activity Fee Bus Fass Tark Book, Electronics Art Book, Electronics Art Book, Electronics Art Book, Electronics And Supplies Unbuilty Insurance Sale of New Books Cale of New Books Sale of New Books Sale of New Books Cale of New Books Sale of New Books Cale of New Price) Sale of New Books Sale of New Books Calt Sales Tax County Sales T	raivers Crse cond	Write Uff Receivable Written Off Financial Aid Fell Grant Subsid - SSL MN Grant Unsub - SSL	Third Party HHH Job Corp T.P. Books 'TP Books AG	Payments received 11/13/2001 01/17/2007

DEC-09-2	201:	1 10:31			GASK	(INS)	BENN	ETT BIRRELL			66412	2 333	9579	3	P.73/7	77
6126596310										10:20	0:28 a.m.	12-0	9-2011	l	73 /7	7
· . · ^ //!!						. "										
34																
22.2		۶	ે જા		=	7 1										
11/77/11 09:15:17 2	1	52.71	876.29	929.00	52.71											
Date:	1									•						
E L G	#															
	1															
	153	53.15	875.85	929.00	53.15											
		iri	87	92	lлi											
	1															
			ī.		មា											
,			158.23		158.23	1 1		v								
an and		8i	25.5	34	83	53.99-										
Syste		387.83	3,344.62	297	387.83	53.99-										
Univ able			in.	М												
MN State Colleges and Universities Accounts Receivable System Student Account Summary			5.00			5.00		8,252.07 355.00 194.63 14.46 30.00 652.47 46.98 27.48	8888	69054	159.00 42.00 4.50	888	488.80		9.00	
Legen Trs Ro							Total	8 2 2 4 5 5 5 6 3 6 1	, <u>5</u> K.	24.80	Ω 4 , 0	พักธ	48		7,329.00	
e Col	6682		1													
Stat Stude	00166682		20.00-			20.00-	Spring 2010		18.95 25.65	4.27	Š	30.00				
NE NE	۱. ا						Sprin									
	ID Number		ĘZ	ខ្លួ				សគខភ		B	88				g	
			2,314.72	1,650.00		23.99	Fall 2009	422.25 40.00 24.00 1.86		645,00	42.00				1,338.00	
al 5	ļ		7	-			Fall								1,	
⊼echnical		30.00	B ,	88	88	45.00	6007				.8					
M	H	8	1,741.50	8	30.00	45.00	Spring 2009				159.00					
nity	35		-	,			쭚	_			_					
: ARU395CB : 04.11 / PRDD : Minnapolis Community & Technical Col	 							ation	inder	Tuit	e inin					
PROD JUST		L			s i t			y Fee ssoci	er/B	video	≈ 4				٠	
AR0395CB 04.11 / PROD Minneapolis	1 kg 5	ct deposit 00073783 00167781 00210129 00223346			depo			itíon cívít; ent A:	CS Sks (s/Pat	Tesot Im & Drîce	ttion Ge Fee	S				
. ARO . 04. . Min	Smith David			jd Ajd	ceive rect	влсе		it Tui Fee Stude Stude	Book Boc Bock Book	Air 16 51년 188 년 188 년 188	S Tay Educativer Frices	kpack			_	
	^ ;	2007 2007 2008 2008	iu su	ial A Party	ts re / Di	t Bal		siden logy t Lif Wide ss cooks onics	A Ser	Tax - siden oks (Sales	Safe Ling C Cen	f Bac	puo	4 —	l Aid rent	
Report-1D Version/Mode Institution	- !!	Checks / Dire 07/25/2001 10/06/2005 09/13/2007 06/19/2008	itals Charges Vaivers	Financial Aid Third Party Aid	Payments received Checks / Direct deposit	Account Balance		Charges Non-Resident Tuition Technology Fee Student Life Activity Fee State Wide Student Association Extra Pass Text Books Electronics Art Supplies Other Income	Sale of New Books Sale of Used Books Sale of Notebooks/Peper/Binder	Sales Tax - Minnesota Non-Resident Film & Video Tuit Taxbooks (New price) State Sales Tax City Sales Tax	County Sales Tax Continuing Education & Trainin Student Center Fee Health Sorvices Fee Witcell angulation	Sale of Backpacks Late Fec	Wajvers Crse Cond	Write Off	Financial Aid Pell Grant	
Ken Inst	Name	# 6 6 6 6	Totals Chars	: i. j=	a 6	¥		92F00BF020	ហល់សំ	σ≢≓ភ⊡	ចល់ ភ័ ភ័	Ľ W:	Ha C	Hr.3	<u> </u>	

DEC-09-	-201	1 10:	31	GASK	INS BENNETT	BIRRELL			2 333 9579	P.74/77
6126596310								10:20:46 a.m.	12-09-2011	74 /77
Date : 11/17/11 Time : 09:15:17 Page : 5										
.* -										
	h 	.					٠			
								•		
8, 5	382	2,996.39 780.00 2,955.00	711.50 412.73	5.00 158.23 159.00 157.00	30.00 387,43 53.15 52.71 295.39 4,678.75	10,872.68 488.80 14,060.39 1,124.23 5,497.83	217.86		,	·
AN State Ac Studen						217.86	217.86			
•	Z C	1,723.75		157.00	295.39 4,678.75	1,199.61 6,016.75 157.00 4,974.14				
Technic				159.00		159.00				
AR0395CB 04.11 / PROD Minneapolis:community &	Name: Smith David	Subsid - SSL MN Grant Unsub - SSL	Third Party HHH Job Corp *TP Books AG	Payments received 11/13/2001 01/17/2007 03/26/2009 08/18/2009	Checks / Direct deposit 07/25/2001 00073783 10/16/2005 00167781 09/13/2007 00210129 06/19/2008 00223346 09/29/2009 00245714 11/05/2009 00248261	Totals Charges Waivers Financial Aid Third Perty Aid Payments received Checks / Direct deposit	Account Balance			·

Condensed Transcript

In the Matter Of:

SMITH vs. GORMAN

11-CV-03071

ADAM BROWN

October 10, 2012



October 10, 2012 1-4

SMITH vs. GORMAN	Page 3
Page 1 IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT	1 ADAM BROWN,
FOR THE DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA 2	2 having been first duly sworn, was examined and
3 Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of	3 testified as follows:
4 Kin of David Cornelius	4 CROSS-EXAMINATION
Smith, CIVIL ACTION FILE	5 BY MR. OSBORNE:
Plaintiff, NO. 11-CV-03071	6 Q. Could you give the court reporter your
vs. 7	7 full name and spell your first name and middle name
Timothy Gorman and Timothy 8 Callahan, acling in their	8 and last name?
individual capacilles as	9 A. Say it first and then spell it?
9 Minneapolis police officers, and the City of 10 Minneapolis,	10 Q. Yes.
	11 A. Adam Larry Earl Brown, A-d-a-m, L-a-r-r-y,
************	12 E-a-r-l, B-r-o-w-n.
12 13 DEPOSITION OF	13 Q. Mr. Brown, my name is Burt Osborne. I'm
	14 an assistant city attorney, and I represent the
14 ADAM BROWN	and the City
15	
16 October 10, 2012	
17 2:15 p.m.	
18	
19 4700 Southport Road College Park, Georgia	19 before?
20	20 A. No, sir.
21 Kara Barger, CCR No. B-1496	21 Q. So a few ground rules so today goes as
22	22 quickly and as smoothly as possible.
23	23 The court reporter is transcribing
24	24 everything we say to make a permanent and, hopefully,
25	25 accurate record of what you and I talk about today.
Page	
1 APPEARANCES	
On behalf of the Plaintiff:	2 time. I'm going to let you finish your answers
3 ROBERT BENNETT, Esq.	3 before I hop in with another question, and you need
4 JEFFREY S. STORMS, Esq. Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp	4 to try to let me finish my question before you begin
5 333 South Seventh Street Suite 2900	5 your answer.
6 Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402 612-333-9500	6 Is that fair enough?
7 rbennett@gaskinsbennett.com	7 A. Yes.
8 On behalf of the Defendants:	8 Q. And then the second rule is that it's
9 TRACEY N. FUSSY, Esq.	9 difficult for the court reporter to transcribe
10 BURT T. OSBORNE, Esq. City of Minneapolis, Office of City Altorney	10 nonverbal answers like uh-huh and huh-uh and nods of
11 350 South Fifth Street Room 210	11 the head and shakes of the head like that. Between
12 Minneapolis, Minnesota 55415 burt.osborne@ci.minneapolis.mn.us	12 normal conversation with you and I, I know exactly
13	13 what you're talking about; but it's difficult for her
14	14 to transcribe and accurately reflect what your answer
15	15 is.
16	16 Does that make sense?
17	17 A. Yes.
18	18 Q. Okay.
19	19 A. Yes and no pretty much, right?
20	20 Q. Yes and no and just use the King's English
21	21 for all your answers.
22	22 Now, is there any reason why you can't
23	23 concentrate today or testify in your deposition? Are
24	24 you under the influence of any drugs or alcohol of
	24 you bridge the minderion of any arrays
25	25 any kind?





Page 9

2

ADAM BROWN SMITH vs. GORMAN

October 10, 2012 9-12

Page 11

Page 12

- 1 Q. Okay.
- But I want to get in solar power 2 Α.
- engineering. 3
- 4 Q. Pardon?
- Solar power engineering. 5 Α.
- Solar-powered engineering, okay. 6 Q.
- 7 A. Yeah.
- Have you taken any education or training 8 Q.
- on that? 9
- A. It's coming up in the future. 10
- Q. Okay. 11
- I'm going to advance from Job Corps. They 12 Α.
- 13 offer programs where you can advance in your
- 14 trade/field, and they'll send you somewhere to
- advance more training. And they offer solar-powered 15
- training. 16
- Do you know where you're going to take 17 Q.
- 18 that at?
- Yeah. I've got a couple of locations that 19
- 20 I'm interested in.
- Q. In Atlanta or elsewhere? 21
- 22 A. Elsewhere.
- Where do you want to go? 23 Q.
- Between Florida or California. I'm Α. 24
- looking at D.C. too. 25

- Page 10 Q. Okay. Before you lived in the dorms at
- 1 Brunswick, where did you live before that? 2
- Atlanta, Georgia. 3 Α.
- And how long did you live in Atlanta? How 4
- long have you lived in Atlanta? 5
- A. For a year. So it's going on two years 6
- after this. 7
- Okay. So you lived in Atlanta for about a 8
- year and a few months before you joined the Job 9
- Corps? 10

12

- Α. Yes. 11
 - Where did you live then?
- 71 Thayer Avenue. You're talking about 13
- who did I stay with? 14
- Q. No. What was your address? 15
- 16 Α. 71 Thayer Avenue.
- And was that an apartment or a house? 17
- That was a house. 18
- Q. Who did you live with there? 19
- I lived with my sister Angela. 20 Α.
- For a year and a few months? 21 Q.
- Right. 22 Α.
- Before that did you live anywhere else in 23 Q.
- 24 Atlanta?
- No, sir. 25 Α.

- Did you live in Peoria before that?
 - Before I came to Atlanta?
- 3 Q. Yes.
- 4 Α. Yes, sir.
- Who did you live with when you lived in 5 Q.
- Peoria? 6
- 7 A. My mother.
- Did you live with your mother exclusively 8
- while you were in Peoria or did you live other
- places? 10
- 11 Exclusively. Α.
 - Q. Okay. How old are you?
- I'm 22. 13
 - Q. What's your date of birth?
- 15 Α.

12

14

- Q. As part of your current Job Corps duties, 16
- are you performing any work for pay? Do you get paid 17
- by any employer? 18
- A. No, sir. But they do offer certain 19
- programs. Like you can work in the cafeteria and get 20
- 21 paid. I haven't had a chance to do that because I
- got elected president of SGA, Student Government 22
- 23 Association. So that kind of keeps me tied up with
- 24 extra stuff.
- What's the SGA? What does that stand for? 25 Q.
- Student Government Association. Α. 1
- Oh, okay. Of Brunswick? 2 Q.
- Yes. 3 Α.

4

6

- And then do you get paid for performing Q.
- 5 those duties?
 - No. You just take on extra work. Α.
- 7 Q. Okay.
- They've got phases on your productivity. 8
- Like they've got bronze, silver and gold phase. Gold 9
- phase, you can get paid earlier than the rest of the 10
- student body. Like we get paid on Monday normally. 11
- If you make the gold phase you can get paid on 12
- Friday. 13
- Q. How much do you get paid each week? 14
- About 40 to 50 bucks every two weeks. A. 15
- Q. Okay. 16
- Dollars. A. 17
- What high school did you attend? 18 Q.
- Manual High School. 19 A.
- In Peoria? 20 Q.
- In Peoria. 21 Α.
- Did you graduate? 22 Q.
- 23 A.
- What year were you supposed to graduate? 24 Q.
- 25 2009. Α.



October 10, 2012 17 - 20

Page 19

Page 20

Page 17 forgot to bring my doctor note to work and they let 2 me go.

Q. Was there a confrontation at work?

No, sir.

3

4 This is the situation. I was coming home 5 from work. I was coming from work, trying to go home; and the bus almost hit me. So I had caught whiplash. And after like the next day and stuff I 8 was like feeling pain. So I decided to go to the 10 hospital to get it checked out or whatever. And I left work early. And they told me if I leave work 12 early to make sure I bring a doctor note back. I 13 forgot to bring a doctor note back.

It was my fault. But I was trying to 14 explain to them and see would they reason with me, 15 but they wasn't hearing that. 16

Q. Okay. After SC2, where did you work after 17 that? 18

19 Α. Wal-Mart.

What did you do at Wal-Mart? 20 Q.

I did third shift stocking. 21 Α.

How long did you work at Wal-Mart? 22 Q.

About six months. 23 A.

And why did you leave Wal-Mart? Were you 24

terminated or did you quit? 25

Page 18 Yeah, they terminated me. It was down here in Georgia. And they said they didn't need no

real reason to fire me or terminate me. 3

Q. Did they give you a reason?

4 No. She just said we don't need your 5

services here no more. She feels like that job 6 wasn't suitable for me.

7

Were you late to work? 8 Q.

9 Α.

Okay. Then after Wal-Mart where did you 10 Q.

work? 11

1

2

At Job Corps. 12 Α.

Then you started at Brunswick? 13 Q.

14 Yeah. Α.

15 Q. Okav.

I did a couple of temp services between 16 A.

17 there.

18 Q. Okay.

19 Α. But it wasn't no like --

Nothing long term? 20 Q.

21 A.

Okay. Other than the training you're 22 Q.

receiving at Job Corps now in the electrical field, 23

have you received any other professional training or 24

vocational training or skills training of any kind

after you quit high school?

A. Yes. 2

Tell me about that. 3 Q.

I did habitat with Workforce Center. Have 4

you heard of that?

I have not. 6 Q.

Well, we go into communities and we help 7 build houses. The tools, how to use stuff, just get the basic principles of construction to understand and be familiar with a worksite or a construction

10

site. 11

12

16

17

Was that in Peoria or here in Atlanta? Q.

That was here in Atlanta. 13 Α.

Anything else as far as vocational 14 Q.

training or skills training after high school?

No. That pretty much covers it.

Now I'm going to ask you a series of Q.

questions. I'm not meaning to pry. 18

MR. BENNETT: What he means is it's his 19 job to pry. He's got to do a professional job. 20

Q. (By Mr. Osborne) That's correct. I mean 21

to pry, but I apologize in advance for asking 22

questions of such a personal nature. 23

I'm going to ask you about generally 24

before David's death and after David's death. 25

Because, you know, I understand that your family and your family members' claim in this case is that

David's death has adversely affected your life. And

I understand that. And so I'm just trying to explore

5 how that is.

6

7

So I apologize in advance.

Before David's death had you ever been

treated for any sort of alcohol or chemical

addiction? 9

10 A. No.

What about after David's death? 11 Q.

A. 12 Nο

Before David's death were you ever treated 13 Q.

or counseled for any emotional or mental health 14

issues? 15

16

22

23

You said before? A.

Correct. 17 Q.

I was receiving Social disability, if that 18 Α.

counts. 19

What's a Social disability? 20 Q.

SSI. 21 Α.

> Q. Why were you receiving that?

I ain't really sure what my paperwork

said, but the most problem my teachers informed me on 24

was I've got attention disorder. I get fidgety



October 10, 2012 25 - 28

Page 25 A. No. I actually had a chance to talk to

David personally. Like me and David, we had a 2

3 nice -- we had a strong bond pretty much.

Q. No. I understand that.

I just wanted to know if your mom or 5

Angela ever talked to you about why David moved to 6

Minnesota. 7

1

4

8 Α. No.

 Q. Did they ever tell you that David was 9

having problems in Peoria and that that might be one 10

reason he moved to Minnesota? 11

A. No. He would have told me that personally 12

on account of I'm his brother. You know, he's going

to talk to the women in the family different than the 14

mens in the family. 15

16 Q. Did you ever come visit David while he

lived in Minnesota? 17

A. No. 18

You were probably a little young for that 19 Q.

20 most of the years.

My first time coming to Minnesota was 21

while he was on his deathbed. 22

Q. Did you come to Minnesota when David was 23

24 in the hospital --

Yes, sir. 25

Page 26

Q. -- for the last time? How long were you 2 here?

I was here for a whole week. Or I was 3 Α.

there for a whole week. 4

You never visited Minnesota before that? 5 Q.

6 Α.

1

Okay. Did David ever talk to you about 7

how he made money or obtained funds while he lived in 8

9 Minnesota?

10 Α. Yeah.

Q. What did he tell you about that? 11

12 Did odd jobs. He told me he was like --

13 he liked the Avon program and stuff like that,

14 telemarketing. David was a good communicator, first

of all. So it wasn't that hard for him to get out 15

there in the mix as far as networking, talking to 16

17 different jobs and stuff.

So he'd let he know. He'd keep like odd 18

jobs and stuff to do, stuff like that. 19

Q. Did you know any of David's friends that 20

he had when he lived in Minnesota? 21

None except for Kirk and Christy. 22 Α.

Did you ever meet them in person? 23 Q.

24 Yes. A.

25 Q. When?

Page 27 A. They actually brought him down -- up

there -- well, to Illinois for my grandma's funeral. 2

That's the first time I've met them personally. They

stayed. It was bad timing but everything still

worked out.

7

9

14

15

17

22

24

4

11

How many other times did you meet them? 6 Q.

When we went to Minnesota.

When David died? 8 Q.

Yeah. Α.

Any other times? Q. 10

No. We just kept in contact after that. 11 Α.

And you've been in contact with Kirk and

12 Crystal a few times since David's death? 13

Α. Yes.

Q. How many times?

Couple of them, couple of times. 16 Α.

Q.

You know, I'm in the mix of doing my own 18 A.

life, living my own life. But when I'm thinking 19

about them I send them a message on Facebook or

something like that. 21

Q. Lunderstand.

23 A. Check up with them.

> Did David ever talk to you about having Q.

25 trouble with housing in Minnesota?

Page 28

Not really as far as that. He wouldn't

just tell me he was homeless or nothing like that.

Q. He didn't tell you that?

A. No. He wouldn't like -- probably a pride

thing. I'm his little brother. I look up to him.

He's aware of it.

Q. But did you suspect maybe he had some 7

issues going on with housing, being homeless? 8

A. Yeah. 9

Q. Why did you suspect that? 10

There were indications. He constantly was

moving around. 12

Q. Did your mom and Angela also talk to you 13

about David having some problems with being homeless 14

sometimes and moving around? 15

A. My mom probably told me something, yes; 16

give me some indications, yeah. 17

Q. Okay. Telling you David is having some 18

19 problems?

A. Yeah, as far as housing and stuff like 20

that. They probably said something like David's at 21

22 the mission.

Q. Did Angela or your mom ever talk to you 23

about David having problems with law enforcement or 24

legal problems or being in jail while he was in



October 10, 2012 33 - 36

- He could have.
- 2 Okay. In late 2009?
- 3 Α. Yes.

1

- Okay. When David was alive, did you talk 4 Q.
- 5 to him on the telephone?
- 6 Α. Yes.
- 7 Q. How often?
- I'd say about a three to six-month period 8 Α.
- 9 time frame.
- Every three or six months? 10 Q.
- 11 Α. Yeah.
- 12 Q. Like two or three or four, five times a
- 13 year?
- 14 Yeah, that's it, rough estimate.
- 15 Q. Did you call him usually?
- A. No. He usually called to check up and let 16
- us know that he's alive, he's all right, let us know 17
- that he's still trying to hold on.
- Hold on from what? 19 Q.
- Hold on for survival, for his life, 20 Α.
- livelihood. 21
- You understood that he was having somewhat 22
- 23 of a rough time in Minnesota?
- 24 A. Lunderstand. When you're out of state
- and you ain't got no family and friends really or 25
- you've got to start your life over again, things can get hard, like that transition, to put yourself out
- there and build up a foundation and start growing 3
- like that. 4
- Q. And so he would call you every three or 5 four months and say I'm still here, I'm still alive? 6
- A. He would keep it transparent. He'd let me 7
- know like, hey, bro, what you up to, you got a
- girlfriend. Brotherly stuff. How is everything 9
- going with your school? 10

He was big on education. He always wanted 11

- 12 us to do the best we could in school and he wanted us
- 13 to stay up and up and don't let the environment get
- 14 us down.
- 15 Q. Did David talk to you about quitting high
- school? 16

17

- A. David graduated from high school.
- Q. Did he talk to you about you quitting high 18
- 19 school?
- A. Yeah. He didn't like that. That didn't 20
- 21 settle good with him.
- 22 But, at the same time, he had to come to
- that funeral too. So he kind of got to see what I 23
- was going through and what discouraged me from that.
- But he also tried to motivate me at the same time,

Page 33

Page 35 like you've got your own life to live, bro, she lived

a full life, you know, that type of stuff.

- 3 Q. Did you ever call David when he lived in 4 Minnesota?
- 5 A. Yeah.
 - Did you ever call a number that had been Q.
- 7 disconnected?
- 8 A. I'm pretty sure I hit that road.
 - Q. What did you say?
- I'm pretty sure I hit that rock in the 10
- 11 road.

6

9

12

22

3

4

11

22 23 Like I probably got used to using a

- certain number. One time I called that number and it 13
- had been disconnected or something until he called
- again, like I've got a new phone and such and such,
- 16 that's why I ain't been calling.
- Q. Okay. Now, in some of the medical records 17
- and other records we've received as part of preparing 18
- for this case, it's mentioned in some places in the
- medical records and the other records that David was 20
- 21 estranged from his family.
 - A. What does estranged mean?
- 23 Q. Estranged means kind of a strained
 - relationship, rarely sees them because of that
 - estranged relationship, rarely talks to them.

Page 34

Page 36 Do you know why that would have appeared 2 in the medical records?

MR. BENNETT: Objection, foundation.

THE WITNESS: No; no, sir.

- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Okay. Do you know how 5
- often David talked to your mother while he was alive?
- 7 A. I know he talked to her more than he
- 8 talked to all of us.
- 9 Q. Did your mother ever tell you about a time
- which David stole money from her? 10
 - A. No, sir.
- And when David -- I think I asked you 12
- about this, but I'll do it again just so I remember. 13
- When David lived with you, was David ever 14 violent when he lived in Peoria with you and your 15 family? 16
- 17 A. No, sir.
- Q. Was there any violence in the house when 18 David lived with you and your family in Peoria? 19
- 20 A. Violence, no. But David loved wrestling.
- 21 He's the reason why we --
 - Q. Yeah. There's been very common testimony about that, and that's good between brothers.
- 24 I'm talking about violence from other adults in the house.





October 10, 2012 41-44

Page 44

Page 41 about how David's death has affected you. Judges and

juries and lawyers have talked -- they talk in terms 2

of loss of counsel, loss of guidance, loss of aid 3

from David's death. And a lot of these concepts are 4

5 very much overlapping. So I don't expect distinct

6 answers for every category or every topic I'm going

to ask you about. But, you know, just answer as best 7

and fully as you can when we cover each topic about

how David's death has affected you. 9

Okay? 10

Right. Α. 11

Q. How has David's death affected you? How 12

has the loss of his counsel and guidance affected 13

you? 14

It's man to man, that wisdom that he 15 Α. gained before I was even born and knowledge he could 16

share with me from his experience from life. 17

Like what knowledge would he share with 18

you to make sure you took a different road? 19

A. Puberty, just finding out and 20

understanding myself, to the fact of social 21

acceptance, just being comfortable within my own 22

23 body.

4

6

9

10

11

18

23

Q. Did David talk to you about mistakes he 24

had made along the way and wanting you to do 25

Page 43 home he stayed reading. I might catch him writing

notes in a journal or something. What you doing,

bro? I'm just taking notes on something I'm

studying, dah, dah, dah. He would say what are you

studying or whatever. He believed in self-teaching

hisself, you know. 6

And that's it for that.

Q. What about loss of aid?

We talked about David maybe not having the 9

resources to give you or your family much, if any, 10

11 money.

7

8

No, sir. That would be like from support, 12 Α.

just encouragement and embracing me when I feel like 13

I was dying, you know, fell out prior with my

girlfriend or something. He was like, bro, it's all 15

right, you're going to live, you're young, there's 16

more out there for you, you know.

Q. Sure. 18

A. Stuff like that. 19

David, now, when he was in town, he would 20

do what he could. I won't say that he wouldn't like 21

help me out. If I asked him for a couple of bucks 22

and he's got it, he'll give it to me with no 23

24 questions.

25

6

7

19

He bought me my first jewelry set ever in

differently? 1

Yeah. He let me know that he made 2 Α. 3 mistakes.

Like what mistakes would he talk to you about, wanting you to learn from that? 5

Like trying to -- in a sense, being too outspoken. He always told me to listen more than I 7 talk. 8

What else? Q.

Just how to carry myself and keep that pride, that sense of self-being.

David was -- he had the confidence. He 12 had the look. This is what I observed from him as 13 being his little brother. Because I wanted to be 14 like him in a sense but not be him. Because he set 15

the standard for our family, how -- my mama's child, 16 the boys, the mens, is going to walk in this world. 17

You know what I'm saying?

19 Q. Yes.

So I kind of wanted some of that. You 20 know what I'm saying? He's smart. He's always on 21 22 the honor roll.

> David was always on the honor roll? Q.

Yeah. He was real good in academics in 24

school and stuff. He stayed with a book. Even at

Page 42 1 my life, you know. He bought me -- I'll never

2 forget. He bought me a gold chain and a ring for

like my birthday one year, and it surprised me

because that's probably like one of the few gifts ! 4

5 actually got that year.

You know what I'm saying?

But he managed to do that for me so.

Q. What about loss of advice? What advice 8

would David give you when he was alive? 9

A. Just that advice of understanding that I 10

come from a single-parent household. And there's 11

only so much a woman can teach you about being a man. 12

So, until he started that journey, he's going to tell

us what he's been through already and how to manage

15 to act and conduct theirself. A man should stand up

to use the restroom instead of sitting on the toilet 16

seat, stuff like that. Something that a woman 17

probably won't be too keen on, you know. 18

Q. That's for sure.

Tell me about the loss of comfort and loss 20 of companionship that you've experienced from David's 21 22 death.

A. I was like -- I always wanted to like do 23

business with David. That was my lifetime goal, to 24

25 like make a family business. You know, he was



1

4

5

6

17

22

23

24

25

6

7

8

9

18

October 10, 2012 49–52

Page 51

Page 52

Page 49
call from Kirk or Christy or something saying it's

2 important, something is seriously wrong with David,3 he's in the hospital.

And that's when everything went haywire.

Q. What year was that?

A. It was the same year he died. That was

7 like -- like we got evicted or whatever you want to8 call it. We had to move from the house that we was

9 living at. And after we got done getting everything

10 out of the house and stuff, getting ready to turn in

11 the house key the next week, we got that call that

12 David was in real serious trouble. I'm thinking he's

13 probably in jail or something, and then I heard the

14 fact that he's in the hospital. I'm like --

15 Q. Is that the hospital -- the last time he 16 was in the hospital?

A. Yeah. That was the last time.

18 Q. So you remember your mom's eviction and

19 moving out of that house taking place in September 20 of 2010?

21 A. Something like that.

MR. OSBORNE: All right. Let's go off the record for about five minutes.

(Recess from 3:12 p.m. to 3:15 p.m.)

Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Mr. Brown, you mentioned

1 the time with a 1 percent chance of waking up.

2 Q. Did your mom or Angela ever talk to you

3 about why David needed to go to Florida to get

4 medication?

5 A. No. He didn't really go to Florida to get

6 medication.

9

12

Q. Well, you had testified earlier I

8 thought -- maybe I misunderstood -- that --

A. No. I said he went down to Florida and

10 probably the reason why he ended up in whatever you

11 say he ended up in is to get the help that he needed.

Q. No. You said something about his

13 medication in Florida before I even used those words.

14 So I need to know what you remember about...

A. I know this. David went to Florida to see

16 the ocean because he never seen the ocean before and

17 it was his summer break from college.

18 Q. Why did you mention him going there to get

19 medication that he needed?

20 A. Because you said something about him being

21 up in -- something about crazy.

Q. He was hospitalized when he was in

23 Florida.

22

25

2

3

5

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

25

24 A. Yeah, hospitalized.

Q. He was suicidal. You weren't aware of

Page 50

1 after your family had moved out of the house that2 within a day or two you got a call from Minnesota

3 saying David was in trouble?

4 A. Yes. If I can remember correctly, it was 5 that same night when we just finished up.

MR. BENNETT: Yeah. Not a day or so

later.

MR. OSBORNE: Pardon?

MR. BENNETT: You misstated.

MR. OSBORNE: Okay. Whenever it was. One minute after.

12 MS. FUS

MS. FUSSY: Let the witness testify.

13 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) One minute after you

14 finished moving out. I don't care when it was.

But you had mentioned that you thought maybe David was in jail but then you found out it was something where he was hospitalized?

A. Right.

19 Q. Why did you think that maybe David was in 20 jail again?

A. As long as he's been out of state, we never got a call like that. So I'm thinking

emergency, bond money, something, something bighappened. And being in jail is big too. You know

25 what I'm saying? I didn't know he was in a coma at

1 that, right?

A. No, sir.

Q. How did you know that he needed medication

when he was in Florida?

A. I'm assuming like you not being a

6 recipient from Florida, if you want to get some help,

you probably need to go to the hospital to get the

8 help that you need. That's what I would do.

MR. BENNETT: For the record, he also said that he didn't hear about that until after he died.

MR. OSBORNE: I realize that, Bob; but he brought it up, not me.

THE WITNESS: You said something about him getting like -- I don't know exactly what you said, but it triggered something that made me think that it was something else to it.

Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Why do you think David needed help in Florida? Do you know?

20 A. Because he was out of his region. He

21 wasn't in Minnesota. He wasn't in Illinois. He22 wasn't in Georgia. He don't know nobody in Florida.

23 Q. Tell me why your mom went through a 24 foreclosure proceeding and was evicted.

Do you know what happened there?



October 10, 2012 53–56

SIV	/ITH vs. GORMAN		53–56	ì
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Money got slow and couldn't make the payments. Q. And did you talk to David about that situation before he died, in the months leading up to that? Because that's, I assume, not a that's a process that takes several months, right? A. Yeah. I'm pretty sure he was aware of it. I haven't personally talked to him. That doesn't mean that he wasn't aware of what was going on, dealing with my mama and my other siblings. Q. Okay. A. But I was like kind of on my own life at that time. I was trying to make some adjustments to my living conditions at that point. MR. OSBORNE: We don't have anything else, Bob. MR. BENNETT: We'll read and sign.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 55 CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 54 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case.	7
24	MR. OSBORNE: All right. Thank you, sir. THE WITNESS: Thank you. (Whereupon, the deposition was concluded at 3:20 p.m.) /// /// ///	19 20 21 22 23 24 25	This, the 22nd day of October, 2012. KARA BARGER, GA CCR-B-1496	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	(Pursuant to Rule 30(e) of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and/or O.C.G.A. 9-11-30(e), signature of the witness has been reserved.)	disc 10 11 her Solu 12 cor 13 tak proh 14 E 15 cor any 16 any migr 17 Esc and 8 fina	COURT REPORTER DISCLOSURE Pursuant to Article 10.B. of the Rules and pulations of the Board of Court Reporting of the claf Council of Georgia which states: "Each court order shalf tender a disclosure form at the time the laking of the deposition stating the angements made for the reporting services of the lifed court reporter's employer, or the real source for the deposition, with any party to litigation, counsel to the parties or other y. Such form shall be attached to lihe position transcript," I make the following losure: am a Georgia Certified Court Reporter. I am re as a representative of Esquire Deposition follutions was ntacted to provide court reporting services for the position. Esquire Deposition Solutions will not be ing this deposition under any contract that is libited by O.C.G.A. 9-11-28 (c). Isquire Deposition Solutions has no intract/agreement to provide reporting services with party to the case, any counsel in the case, or reporter or reporting agency from whom a referral to the tase of the cover his deposition. Quire Deposition Solutions will charge its usual customary rates to all parties in the case, and a ancial discount will not be given to any party to itigation. KARA BARGER, GA CCR-B-1496	



Condensed Transcript

In the Matter Of:

SMITH vs. GORMAN

11-CV-03071

DERRICK BROWN

October 10, 2012



DERRICK BROWN SMITH vs. GORMAN

October 10, 2012 1–4

SMITH vs. GORMAN	1–4
Page 1	Page 3
1 IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA	1 DERRICK BROWN,
2	2 having been first duly sworn, was examined and
Larry E. Smith as trustee for the Heirs and Next of	3 testified as follows:
4 Kin of David Cornelius Smith, CIVIL ACTION FILE	4 CROSS-EXAMINATION
5 Plaintiff, NO. 11-CV-03071	5 BY MR. OSBORNE:
6 vs.	6 Q. Could you state your full name for the
7	7 record and spell your first and last name.
Timothy Gorman and Timothy 8 Callahan, acting in their individual capacities as	8 A. Derrick J. Brown. I'm supposed to say
9 Minneapolis police officers, and the City of	9 Jerome. Derrick Jerome Brown. D-e-r-r-i-c-k,
10 Minneapolis,	10 B-r-o-w-n.
11 Defendants.	11 Q. I'm an assistant city attorney for the
12	12 City of Minneapolis. My name is Burt Osborne. And
13 DEPOSITION OF	13 I'm going to be taking your deposition today.
14 DERRICK BROWN	14 A couple of ground rules.
15	15 Have you ever had your deposition taken
16 October 10, 2012	16 before?
17 12:10 p.m.	17 A. Well, when I talked once before, I thought
18	18 that was a deposition; but other than that, no.
19 4700 Southport Road	19 Q. You were probably interviewed by your
College Park, Georgia 20	20 attorneys
21	21 A. Yes, sir.
Kara Barger, CCR No. B-1496	22 Q for your participation in this case?
	23 A. Yes, sir.
23	24 Q. Okay. But this is the first time that
24	ļ
25	25 you've been in a room with a court reporter?
Page 2 1 APPEARANCES	Page 4
2	2 Q. Okay. What she's doing is taking down
On behalf of the Plaintiff:	3 everything we're saying so we have a permanent record
HOBERT BENNETT, Esq. JEFFREY S. STORMS, Esq. Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp	4 of what we talk about today.
Gaskins, Bennett, Birrell & Schupp 5 333 South Seventh Street	5 A. Uh-huh.
Suite 2900	6 Q. And so the first rule is you and I have to
612-333-9500	7 try as best as we can to let each other talk one at a
7 rbennett@gaskinsbennett.com	_
8 On behalf of the Defendants:	8 time.
9 TRACEY N. FUSSY, Esq.	9 A. Yes, sir.
10 BURT T. OSBORNE, Esq. City of Minneapolis, Office of City Attorney	10 Q. Let me finish my question before you start
11 350 South Fifth Street Room 210	11 to answer, and I'm going to let you finish your
12 Minneapolis, Minnesota 55415 burt.osborne@ci.minneapolis.mn.us	12 answer before I hop in with my next question.
13	The second rule is, even though commonly
14	14 we converse with uh-huhs and huh-uhs and shakes of
15	15 the head and nods of the head and I understand
16	16 exactly what you're saying. But when a court
17	17 reporter is present you have to try as best you can
	140 to answer with use no weekel recognopees because

20

21

22

25



18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

18 to answer with yes, no, verbal responses, because

23 any alcohol or drug or any medications that would

Q. Okay. Now, are you under the influence of

19 she's taking down everything we're saying.

Does that make sense?

make it hard for you to focus today?

A. Yes, sir.

A. No, sir.

October 10, 2012 5-8

Page 7

1	Q.	Okay.	Page Did you review any documents for
2	vour de	eposition	n today?

- 3 A. Not that I know of, no.
- 4 Q. Okay. I don't want to hear about what you
- 5 talked with your attorneys about because that's your
- business, but did you review any deposition
- 7 transcripts or --
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. -- transcripts of any of your relatives'
- 10 testimony?
- 11 No, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. Any other documents? Does the word
- 13 answers to interrogatories -- does that ring a bell?
- 14
- 15 Q. Okay. You didn't review any documents in
- 16 preparation for today?
- 17 A. No, sir.
- 18 Q. Okay.
- 19 Α. No.

1

2

- 20 Again, other than your attorneys, have you
- 21 talked with anybody before today about the fact that
- 22 you're going to come give a deposition today?
- 23 Α. Yeah, my mother and my sister. Well, 24 family.
- 25 Q. Tell me about the conversations you had

- 5 1 What's your address? Q.
 - Α. 1658 Burden Street.
 - 3 Is that an apartment? Q.
 - 4 A. No. House.
 - O. Who do you live with?
 - Brenda Strong and my kids, mother of my 6 Α.
 - 7 kids.

2

5

12

25

4

- 8 Q. How many kids do you have?
- 9 A. I have three.
- 10 Q. How old are they?
- 11 Eight, six and three. Α.
 - Q. And how long have you lived there?
- 13 Α. Not even two months.
- 14 Q. Where did you live before that?
- 15 Peoria, Illinois. Α.
- 16 Q. So you just recently moved to Atlanta?
- 17 Α.
- 18 Q. Did you live with Ms. Strong and your kids
- 19 in Peoria?
- 20 Α. Yeah, and my mother.
- 21 You all lived with your mother?
- 22 No. Like I lived there, you know, because
- 23 sometimes they get mad, get out. So if I wasn't at
- 24 my mother's house I was over there.
 - Okay. Sometimes did Ms. Strong want you

Page 6 with your mother and your sister about today's deposition.

- A. She just let me know that we was going to 3
- 4 be here today. I don't know if that's what you mean.
- 5 Q. What else did you talk about? Did you
- 6 talk about how your mom's deposition went?
- 7 A. No. sir.
- 8 Q. Did your mom tell you it was difficult?
- A. No. She told me to speak the truth. 9
- 10 Q. What else did you talk with your mother
- 11 about with regards to today's deposition?
- 12 A. Nothing other than speak the truth, you've
- 13 got to be there. So that was it.
- 14 Q. Very short conversation?
- 15 A. Yeah; yes, sir.
- 16 Q. What about your conversation with Angela?
- 17 Tell me about that,
- A. We all was coming in blindsided. 18
- 19 Q. Pardon?
- 20 A. We was all coming in blindsided. We were
- 21 just sharing our comments, like what David meant to 22 me, just reminiscing. Other than that, nothing.
- 23 Q. Okay. Tell me where you currently reside, 24 where you live.
- 25 Atlanta, Georgia, now.

- Page 2 to go stay with your mom and sometimes your mom wanted you to go stay with Ms. Strong?
- 3 A. No. My mother never put me out.
 - Q. Okay.
- 5 It was like, hey, that's my family.
- 6 Q. But Ms. Strong sometimes said go stay with 7
- your mom?
- 8 A. Not in those words. When you're around
- each other all day and night, you tend to like --
- 10 hey, I'm going over here for a little while to go
- 11 visit my mother. And plus her dealing with what was
- 12 going on, the death of my brother, you know. I'd go
- 13 over there. She'd call me crying and I'd go over
- 14 there, you know, and spend nights. It's been a
- 15 battle with staying over there and over here.
- 16 Q. What was your last address in Peoria? 17 Α. 109 North Merriman Court.
- 18 Q. And you lived there with Ms. Strong and 19 your kids?
- 20 Α. Yes, sir.

21

- How long did you live at that address?
- We were there for about nine years.
- 23 Have you been with Ms. Strong for nine Q. 24 years?
- 25 Nine years. A.



October 10, 2012 9-12

Page 11

Page 12

- What is your date of birth? Q. 1 2 Α. And what's your current occupation? 3 Q. 4 5
- Well, I got laid off from Caterpillar, yeah. Shipping I guess you'd call that, material 6 handler.
- 7 Q. Shipping?
- Yeah, material handler. 8 Α.
- MR. BENNETT: And material handler? 9
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. 10
- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Okay. Was that here in 11
- 12 Atlanta?
- A. No. That was Peoria. 13
- Q. When did you get laid off from that job? 14
- That was like three months ago. I 15
- couldn't give you a --16
- Q. Was it right around the time you moved? 17
- Yes, sir. That's why I moved, because I 18 Α.
- 19 was laid off.
- And so you and Ms. Strong and the kids 20
- moved down to Atlanta at that point? 21
- 22 Α. Yes, sir.
- Have you worked since you've been down 23 Q.
- 24 here?

1

No. I'm looking. I mean I did community 25 Α.

- Page 9 A. V-o-n -- I used to Google it because it's
 - almost like an Italian word. 2
 - Q. It's okay if you don't know. 3
 - Α. Yeah.
 - Did they have some sort of relationship 5 Q.
 - with Caterpillar? 6
 - 7 Yes, sir. They had a contract through Α.
 - 8 them.

4

- 9 Q. Cleaning services?
- 10 Α. Yes, sir.
- And then after that you went to work for 11 Q.
- 12 Caterpillar?
- Yes, sir. 13 Α.
- Okay. Are you healed up from your battery 14 Q.
- acid injury? 15
- Α. Yeah; yes, sir. 16
 - Q. Okay.
- I've still got scars; but yes, sir. 18 Α.
- It must have hurt. 19 Q.
 - Α. I'm a trooper.
- What high school did you attend? 21
- I went to Manual and Woodruff. 22 Α.
- Where is that? 23 O.
- Manual? 24 Α.
 - Yes. Q.

Page 10

- 1 Α.
- And where is Woodruff? 2

25

17

20

- Peoria, Illinois. 3
- 4 Q. Did you graduate high school?

Peoria, Illinois.

- 5 Α.
- What year were you scheduled to graduate? 6 Q.
- 7 Α. 2006.
- Have you since received a GED? 8
- A. I'm in the process of that now, yeah. 9
- Down here Angie is getting me connected to that. 10
- How old were you when you quit high 11
- school? 12
- 13 Α. 18.
- Were you a senior? 14 Q.
- 15 A.
- Why did you quit high school so close to 16 Q.
- the end? 17

- A. It started getting hard. Like people --18
- bullies, bullies. They drove me to quit pretty much. 19
- Like people just -- I don't know. They was picking
- on people and I didn't like it. So I started getting 21
- in the middle of it like, hey, why are you picking on 22
- these innocent people. And that's when I became the 23
- target you could say. 24
 - Q. Was that at Woodruff or Manual?



- In today's new economy it's no fun looking 2 3 for a job, is it?
- A. No, sir. 4
- Q. It's different than it used to be. Is 5
- your wife working? 6
- 7 No, sir. Α.
- Q. Okay. How long did you work for 8
- Caterpillar? 9
- A. Wow. I was there for about five months. 10
- Now, before that I worked VSI. 11
- Q. What was that? 12
- A. They are a cleaning company, but I was on 13 14 the side of the Caterpillar fence.
- Let me see how I can word this. 15
- I was on the side of the Caterpillar fence 16 where I was changing batteries and battery acid spilt 17
- on me. So I had like battery acid all over me and it 18
- 19 was eating through my skin.
- So that's what happened with that. 20
- That's when you worked for VSI? 21
- 22 Α. Uh-huh.
- What does VSI stand for? 23 Q.
- 24 Vonachen Services, Inc. Α.
- How do you spell Vonachen? 25



October 10, 2012 13 - 16

Page 15

- That was Woodruff.
- Q. Was Woodruff the last high school you
- 3 attended?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- What course are you taking to get your 5 Q.
- 6 GED?

2

- 7 A. Well, right now we're through this
- independent living organization Angie got us through;
- 9 and like my schooling starts, I think, in two weeks.
- 10 So, yeah, I already did the paperwork and everything.
- We're just waiting to hear back or whatever. But we 11
- 12 go to this place every Thursday and like they help
- 13 us, like schooling and, you know, independent living
- 14 pretty much.
- 15 Q. Does Ms. Strong attend those classes with 16
- you? 17
 - Yes, sir. The kids do too.
- 18 Q. So it's some kind of a family --
- 19 A. A family, yeah, transitional.
- 20 Q. Okay. Since leaving Woodruff, have you
- 21 taken any other vocational classes or trade classes
- 22 or educational classes of any kind?
- 23 A. I build computers. So like when I got out
- 24 of school it was like money, you know. I really
- didn't have no need to go back to school, which I

Page 13

1

2

5

7

12

22

25

- Q. Only if you remember.
- Α. It's a lot of services.
- 3 Q. So you worked for various temp services?
- 4 Α. Yes, sir.
 - Q. And I assume you were just performing
- 6 whatever they assigned you?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Did they assign any duties involving
- fixing computers or anything like that, the temporary 9
- 10 services; or did you just do that on your own?
- 11 Yeah, for a little while.
 - Q. Okay.
- 13 Α. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. I'm just assuming you're sort of
- 15 self-taught in your computer skills from 2006?
- 16 A. I started early. I've been fixing
- 17 computers since I was about six years old.
- 18 So after you left Woodruff did you take
- 19 any formal classes or vocational training? 20
 - Α. No, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay.
 - Α. No, sir.
- 23 Q. And no higher education of any kind?
- 24 Α.
 - Q. Okay. Now, I'm just trying to understand.
- Page 14
- should have. But me building computers, there's a
- 2 lot of computers that needed fixed.
- Q. So after you were done at Woodruff did you 3 4 work for --
- 5 A. Myself, yeah.
- 6 Q. Did you have a shop?
- 7 My mother's backyard. Α.
 - You're not the first son to start his
- 9 business in his mom's backyard. That's for sure.
- Did you make a lot of money doing that? 10
- 11 A. I made enough to get by, yeah.
- 12 Q. Did you file yearly income tax returns
- after you started working, after you were done at 13
- Woodruff? 14

8

- 15 Yeah. When I started working, yes, sir.
- 16 Q. So all the income you received, you
- 17 reported it and paid your taxes?
- A. Yes, sir. 18
- 19 Q. Did you work for any other employers up to
- 20 the time you worked for VSI?
- A. Temp service. 21
- The business was called Temp Service? 22 Q.
- 23 Α. It's a lot of them.
- 24 Q. Oh, okay.
- 25 Kelly Services. Let me think.

- Page 16 The reason Ms. Fussy and I are talking to you and
- your family members is because we need to understand
- 3 your relationship with your brother David. And you
- 4 know why we're here. So I'm going to ask you some
- questions. I'm not meaning to be disrespectful or
- pry, but we're just trying to understand what your
- life was like before David passed and what your life
- has been like since then.
- 9 Is that fair enough?
- 10 Yes, sir,
- Q. Okay. Can you tell me before David's 11
- death had you received any mental or emotional or
- 13 psychiatric care of any kind before David's death?
 - A.

14

19

22

24

- 15 Did you have any physical problems that
- 16 you needed medical care for other than the occasional 17 cold?
- 18 MR. BENNETT: The battery acid deal.
 - THE WITNESS: Yeah.
- 20 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) That happened before
- 21 David's death right, the getting burned?
 - No. That happened after.
- 23 Q. After?
 - A. Uh-huh.
 - Okay. Before David's death did you



DERRICK BROWN

October 10, 2012 17 - 20

Page 20

SMITH vs. GORMAN Page 17 receive any significant injuries that you can 1 2 remember? 3 No, sir. Α. Q. And, even though you dropped out of high 4 school, I take it when you dropped out of high school you lived with your mother? 6 7 A. Yes, sir. Okay. Did you ever do any family 8 Q. counseling before David's death? A. We always did family counseling. Our 10 family counseling was different. It was mother 11 sitting there and we all sat down and we had like a 12 group meeting. 13 Q. But not with any formal counselors? 14 15 Can't afford it, no, sir. Q. Okay. No psychiatric care or anything 16 17 like that? A. No. sir. 18 Q. Okay. After David's death have you 19 received any formal mental health counseling or 20 psychiatric care? 21 A. No, sir. Like I said, ours is different. 22 We can't afford it. So we all come to like a table 23 and we all sit down and we talk. 24 Okay. You just talk amongst your family? 25 Yeah, family meeting. 1 Α. Okay. And, again, I apologize for the 2 Q.

Page 19 Q. Okay. MR. BENNETT: But if you can't hear him 2 you have to tell him because he won't know you 3 4 can't. 5

Okay?

6

7

8

9

12

13

14

15

18

19

20

THE WITNESS: Okay.

- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Yeah. I'm sorry. I'll speak louder if I have to.
 - A. That's okav.
- Q. We're pretty far away from each other for 10 a deposition. So I apologize. 11
 - A. That's all right.

MR. BENNETT: Just let him know. I mean, if you don't hear something, I don't want you answering some question you don't hear.

Which is your -- you've got a bad ear? Is 16 17 one worse than the other?

THE WITNESS: I had tubes in my ears. I mean it goes in and out. Like sometimes you're loud; sometimes you're not.

- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) So you have hearing 21 problems in both ears? 22
- 23 Yes, sir. Α.
- Q. I have kids with tubes in their ears. So 24
- 25 I know what that's like. So it does affect your

Page 18

- personal nature of the questions; but before David's
- death or after David's death do you have any chemical
- dependency issues or alcohol issues or anything like 5
- 6 that?
- A. I mean I don't know. I've got Social 7
- Security. I mean so I've been having an issue before 8
- all of this, but that's learning. 9
- Q. Tell me about that. 10
- A. I've got a learning disability. I've also 11
- 12 got hearing impaired. Like I can barely hear you
- sometimes. But other than that -- like I said, we 13
- all come to a table. So if there is an issue we all 14
- address the table. 15

MR. BENNETT: Did you hear the question

17 though?

16

18

19

He asked you if you had any chemical dependency problems before?

THE WITNESS: No, sir, no. 20

- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) No alcohol problems? 21
- 22 Α. No, sir.
- Q. Have you ever sought treatment for any 23
- sort of addiction? 24
- No, sir. 25 Α.

1 hearing.

4

6

2 Okay. Have you understood all of the

- guestions I've been asking you?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you've heard me? 5
 - Α.
- Okay. How much older was David than you? 7 Q.
- 8 Α. Five.
- Q. Five years older? 9
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- Where did David go to high school? 11
- David went to Manual. 12
- Do you know if David graduated? 13 Q.
- Yeah, he graduated. 14 Α.
- You think he graduated there? 15
- Yes, sir. 16 Α.
- Q. Okay. Do you remember when David moved to 17
- 18 Minnesota?

- A. I was young. I think he was 16. I think 19
- 20 he was 16, yeah.
- Q. You were 16 years old? 21
- A. He was 16. 22
- He was 16? 23 Q.
- 24 First time he left. Α.
 - So that would have made you about 11 years



October 10, 2012 21-24

1	old?	1	Q. Oh, Kirk and Crystal
2	A. Yes, sir.	2	Q. Oh. Kirk and Crystal A. Crystal.
3	Q. Did you ever go to Minnesota to visit	3	Q they've been to Peoria twice since
4	David after he moved?	4	David died?
5	A. Couldn't afford it.	5	A. I thought it was four times, but it could
6	Q. That's a no?	6	have been it was four times. I'm sorry. It could
7	A. No.	7	have been twice.
8	MR. BENNETT: Try again, because I think	8	MR. BENNETT: They were at the funeral,
9	you've got a double-negative.	9	weren't they?
10	THE WITNESS: No.	10	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
11	MR. BENNETT: Did you go to Minnesota	11	Q. (By Mr. Osborne) So before David died had
12	before he died?	12	
13		13	A. Yes. Come to think of it, yes. They
14	- · · · · , · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	14	drove him down here in a beat-up car, raggedy car.
15	, ,	15	They drove all the way from Minnesota.
16	MR. BENNETT: I was.	16	 Q. Okay. Did David ever bring any girlfriend
17	(),, ,		to Peoria?
18	David's friends were at any point he lived in	18	A. No.
19	Minnesota?	19	Q. Okay. So you never met any of David's
20	A. Yes, sir.	20	girlfriends?
21	Q. Tell me what you know about his friends,	21	A. I have online, telephone. But he had one
22	their names and if you've ever met them.	22	next door.
23	A. Kirk.	23	Q. What was her name?
24	Q. Do you know Kirk's last name?	24	A. I can't remember it. I didn't like her
25	A. No. I know Christy Webb's. That's Kirk's	25	for the world. Sorry.
1	girlfriend, was.	. 1	Page 24
	giilliolia, was.	1 1	Q. But you never met any of his girlfriends \(^{\infty}\)

2 Q. How many times have you met them or seen

3 them in your life?

A. About four or five times. 4

Q. And I assume from your earlier answers you

6 saw them when they would come to Peoria?

7 A. And on Facebook.

8 Q. Okay. What I want to talk about is

in-person meetings.

10 A. Oh, okay.

11 How many times did you meet them in

12 person?

13 A. About four times.

14 Q. When they would come to Peoria?

15 A. Yes, sir.

16 Q. Okay. Do you remember what years those

17 visits took place?

18 A. The anniversary that David died, that was

19 one. They came like Thanksgiving and they came again

for the anniversary. And I think it was, yeah, 20

21 Thanksgiving again.

22 Q. So you're talking -- I assume from just

the testimony of your relatives you're talking about

Thanksgiving the year before David died?

25 A. No. This was after. But you never met any of his girlfriends

2 in person?

4

6

7

9

14

16

19

22

No, sir. Α.

Q. Okay. Did you talk to any of David's

girlfriends on the phone or online before David died? 5

A. Yes, sir.

Q. How many times?

8 A. A lot, a lot.

Q. But you don't know names?

10 A. Josephine.

11 Q. Josephine?

12 A. Uh-huh.

Q. How many times did you talk to Josephine? 13

A. A lot. Every time you talked to David you

15 talked to Josephine. They stayed with each other.

Josephine is the one you didn't like too Q.

much? 17

18 A. No, no. I like Josephine.

Q. Okay.

20 A. The one I don't remember that lived next

21 door to me, I don't know her name.

MR. BENNETT: When he was in high school,

23 you mean? 24

THE WITNESS: No. This is when he came

25 back to visit.



October 10, 2012 25 - 28

Page 27

Page 28

Page 25 (By Mr. Osborne) So somebody he lived 1 2 next to in Minnesota? No. Next door to my mother on Stanley 3 Α.

4 Street. Oh, okay. I understand. 5 Q.

> MR. BENNETT: A crime of opportunity apparently.

Q. (By Mr. Osborne) But you never met 8

Josephine in person before David's death? 9

No. sir. 10 Α.

6

7

Okay. Who were David's two best -- do you 11 Q.

know who his two best friends were in high school? 12

Himee and Joey. 13

Pardon? 14 O.

Himee and Joey. 15 Α.

Q. Do you know their last name? 16

 A. Sanchez, I think. I'm not sure on that. 17

Q. Do you keep in touch with Himee and Joey? 18

A. Yeah. Well, Himee, he's in the Army, 19

yeah. But, Joey, he come around. 20

Q. Still lives in Peoria? 21

He lives in Peoria. 22 A.

Have you been back to Peoria since you 23

moved to Atlanta? 24

No, sir. 25 Α.

is done?

4

5

A. I don't know. I just know he had a lot of 2 3 numbers.

Q. Do you know why he had a lot of numbers?

A. I thought they was other people's phones

he was using, like when he got the chance he would 6 call, like how are you doing.

Q. Just borrow somebody's phone? 8

A. Yeah. Like, hey, can I use your phone, I 9 10 want to call home.

Q. Did he ever talk to you about not being 11 able to afford a phone? 12

13 A. No, sir.

Q. Now, this big stack of papers is some of 14 the records we've received about your brother's life

and medical records and social work records, things 16

like that. 17

In some places in the records it mentions 18 David having very little contact with his family 19 during his time in Minnesota. 20

Do you know why that would be in the 21

22 medical records?

 A. He'd always call home. 23

Q. Did you ever talk to any of David's 24

caseworkers or anybody in Minnesota about David?

Page 26

25

1

2

4

5

9

12

15

24

Q. When David lived in Minnesota, do you know 1 where David made his money, who he got money from or 2

how he paid his bills? 3

A. No, sir. 4

Q. Did David ever talk to you about not 5

having much money? 6

A. He made hisself seem like he was Superman.

8 He made it seem like he had money, like he was good.

Whenever I talked to him: Everything is good, how

are you doing. 10

7

11

16

بروعيه

Q. Did David ever tell you about having any

problems with housing, finding housing? 12

13 A. No, sir.

Did he ever talk to you about living in 14 Q.

any sort of group homes? 15

Α.

Did you talk to David on the phone 17 Q.

routinely --18

19 Α. Yes, sir.

-- before his death? 20 Q.

21 A. Yes, sir.

Do you remember his phone number? 22 Q.

23 Α. He had a lot of numbers.

So he would probably get cell phones with 24 O.

a number of minutes on them and then that cell phone

No. sir. Α.

Did you ever talk to -- none of his

counselors or people he lived with? 3

A. No, sir.

MR. BENNETT: Other than Josephine.

Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Other than Josephine, 6

did you talk to anybody else routinely on the phone

up here in Minnesota? 8

A. No, sir. Just Josephine.

10 MR. STORMS: For the record, we're down 11

here in Atlanta, not up here in Minnesota.

MR. OSBORNE: Thank you, Jeff.

MR. STORMS: Just thought I would be 13

helpful. 14

MR. OSBORNE: When you're in an airport,

then a cab, then a conference room, you forget 16 where you are. 17

18 MR. STORMS: It doesn't make any

19 difference. Q. (By Mr. Osborne) When David lived at home 20

21 in Peoria with you, was David ever violent? A. No, sir. He was Superman. 22

Q. Did he ever fight with your mom? 23

A. I mean we all -- seven kids in one house,

25 we all butt heads. But I mean --

4

5

October 10, 2012 29–32

Page 31

- 1 Q. I understand that. That's for sure.
- A. You respect Mama. She's short but she'll
- 3 knock you down. You respect Mama.
 - Q. I talked to your mother, and I believe that.
- Did your mom ask David to leave the housewhen he moved?
- 8 A. Don't know. I was young.
- 9 Q. I understand. But do you remember why
- 10 David left the house?
- 11 A. He used to -- see, we was close. He told
- 12 me he was going to make a better life. He hated that
- 13 we lived in this three-bedroom house and all the boys
- 14 was in one room. That's what he told me. Like he
- 15 would never let me see that side of him. It was
- 16 always, you know --
- 17 Q. What side of him are you talking about?
- 18 A. That's what I'm saying. Whatever you're
- 19 saying, he never did show me that. He was always I'm
- 20 going to be your dad since we ain't got no dad.
- 21 Q. Your mom or Angela, even though you were
- 22 young, did they ever talk to you about David's real
- 23 problems?
- 24 A. No, no.
- 25 Q. Okay. After David left, did your mom or

Page 29 1 A. About '09.

2

7

13

- Q. -- the holidays around 2008?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. So you hadn't seen him -- I think your mom
- 5 testified it had been a couple of years since she had
- 6 seen him before he died.
 - A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Is that about the same time frame?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Okay. Do you have any photographs or
- 11 videos or anything else? In the five years before
- 12 David died, did you take any photographs with David?
 - A. Yeah, yes, yes.
- 14 Q. Do you have those photographs?
 - A. Well, at the house, yes.
- 16 Q. But none on your phone?
- 17 A. I've got My Space where I added them, but
- 18 that is just of him.
- 19 Q. Yeah. I'm talking about photographs
- 20 together.
- 21 A. No, sir.
- 22 Q. Okay.
- 23 A. This is a new phone. I change phones a
- 24 lot too.
- 25 Q. But at home, at your home here in Atlanta,
- Page 30
- 1 Angela explain to you -- I mean you must have been 2 curious, right?
- 3 A. Uh-huh, yes.
- 4 Q. I mean David was one of the primary young
- 5 adult males in your life; is that correct?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Did Angela or your mom ever explain to you
- 8 the real problems David was having?
- 9 A. No, sir.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 MR. BENNETT: I object to the form of the
- 12 question.
- Q. (By Mr. Osborne) I'll ask it again. I
- 14 think I know the answer.
- 15 Did they ever describe to you any problems
- 16 David was having after he left for Minnesota?
- 17 A. No, sir.
- 18 Q. When was the last time you saw David
- 19 alive?
- 20 A. He came home -- if I'm not mistaken, it
- 21 was a holiday. I think it was Christmas, I think.
- 22 Think. 2011.
- Q. David died in September of 2010.
- 24 A. Uh-huh. It was two years before that.
- 25 Q. So would it have been --

- Page 32 you have photographs of you and David together?
- 2 A. Oh, yeah, yes, sir.
- 3 Q. How many?
- 4 A. A lot, a lot.
- 5 Q. Taken in the last five years of his life
- 6 or from when you were kids?
- 7 A. No. When he came the last time, we took a
- 8 lot of photos.
- 9 Q. Okay. Who would you say David was closest
- 10 to in your family?
- 11 A. I thought me. I don't know what they
- 12 think. I thought me.
- 13 Q. Why do you think you were closest to
- 14 David?
- 15 A. I used to want to go with him, and he used
- 16 to stop me. But then when he got older he was like,
- 17 oh, little brother, it's okay, all that. But growing
- 18 up he was closer to Louis, but me and him just had a
- 9 bond. Like he got me sucking my thumb and rubbing my
- 20 ear. I wanted to be just like him.
- 21 Q. When David lived in Minnesota in the five
- 22 years before his death, how often did you talk to him
- 23 on the phone?
- 24 A. Because he changed numbers so much, it was
- 5 kind of, you know, scarce. But we kept communication



October 10, 2012 33–36

Page 36

	<u> </u>	Page 33
1	through Facebook I mean My Space.	But it was when

- 2 he would call you. Because you'd call the number.
- 3 It's disconnected.
- 4 Q. Did you ever call him on the phone?
- 5 A. Oh, yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And oftentimes you would reach a
- 7 disconnected number?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And then I take it you would just wait for
- 10 David to call you?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. How many times do you remember calling
- 13 David and reaching a disconnected number? Was it
- 14 more than five?
- 15 A. It wasn't long. I mean, yeah, it was
- 16 like -- because after I did that like three times, I
- 17 said forget it, I'll just wait on him to call me.
- 18 When he started calling me then, I asked him is your
- 19 phone going to be on long. Yeah, it will be on, call
- 20 me tomorrow. Okay.
- 21 Q. Did David ever talk to you about having
- 22 problems with people he was living with?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- 24 Q. Have any of your other relatives talked
- 25 with you about David having problems with people he

- Page 35

 1 you about David's schizophrenia or problems -- any
- 2 problems it may have been causing him?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- 4 Q. Do you know who Maureen Glover is?
- 5 A. No, sir.
- 6 Q. What about Sheryl Sprat?
 - A. No, sir.
- 8 Q. Do you know who Phillip or Teresa Warner
- 9 is?

7

15

25

11

14

- 10 A. No, sir.
- 11 Q. You mentioned Louis a few minutes ago.
- 12 Who is Louis?
- 13 A. My brother.
- 14 Q. How old is Louis?
 - A. Louis is 26.
- 16 Q. So you're just a year younger than him
- 17 maybe?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Do you know why is Louis in -- is he
- 20 currently in jail?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- 22 Q. Was he in jail a few months ago?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- 24 Q. What for?
 - A. I don't know.

Page 34

- 1 Q. Have you talked to Louis about that?
- 2 A. He's just like David. I mean we don't put
- 3 our problems on each other. Because he knows I'll go
- 4 down there. No, sir.
- 5 Q. Okay. Has Angela or your mother told you
- 6 what kind of trouble Louis got into?
- 7 A. No, sir; no, sir. I asked him. He
- 8 wouldn't tell me. Like I just got a phone call:
- 9 Louis is in jail. What for? She wouldn't tell me.
- 10 Q. Who called you?
 - A. My mother, my mom.
- 12 Q. And she wouldn't tell you?
- 13 A. No.
 - Q. Do you think she knew?
- 15 A. She knows I would spend my last little bit
- 16 of money going down there. Same thing with David.
- 17 If there's a problem, I'm going. We'll face it
- 18 together. She will not tell me.
- 19 Q. Okay. Did your mom ever tell you David
- 20 was having a rough time when he lived in Minnesota
- 21 but just protected you from the details?
- 22 A. No. I would have went. We would have
- faced it together. No.Q. Okay. Do you know of any dates or
- 25 times -- you don't even have to remember dates. Do

- lived with in Minnesota?
- 2 A. No, sir.

1

- 3 Q. When David was alive, were you aware of
- 4 any diagnosis of schizoaffective disorder or
- 5 schizophrenia on David's part?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. Your relatives, since David's death have
- 8 your relatives talked to you about David having
- 9 schizophrenia?
- 10 A. No. But like I read it on the newspaper.
- 11 Q. So after David's death when news reports
- 12 started coming up --
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. -- that's the first time you had learned
- 15 anything about that?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. Did David ever talk to you when he lived
- 18 in Peoria about hearing voices?
- 19 A. No, sir.
- 20 Q. And what about when he lived in Minnesota?
- 21 Would he ever tell you, hey, I'm having some
- 22 problems, I'm hearing voices, I'm scared or anything
- 23 like that?

17

24

diggs k

- A, No, sir.
- 25 Q. Has Angela or your mother ever talked to



October 10, 2012 37-40

Page 37 you know of any times your brother was hospitalized 2 for any reason? 3

A. No.

4 Q. So I take it you weren't aware he was

hospitalized in Florida the year he died? 5

6 A. I heard he went to Florida.

7 Q. Tell me what you remember about that and who told you. 8

9 A. You know what? He called me from Florida.

10 Hey, bro, I'm on the beach, I'm on the beach. Or he

11 kept saying I'm on the ocean, man, I'm on the ocean.

12 I was like yeah. I was like you're liking it. He's

13 like, yeah, it's beautiful, it's beautiful. And then

14 the phone died. I called my mom. I was like what is

15 David doing there. I don't know.

16 Q. So he didn't tell you he was in the 17 hospital in Florida?

18 A. No.

21

1

2

4

5

9

10

11

15

19 MR. BENNETT: Unless he was on the beach, 20 right?

THE WITNESS: Yeah. He was on the beach.

22 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) And you don't know of

any other hospitalizations when David lived in

Minnesota? 24

25 A. No.

Page 38

25

1

7

12

14

22

MR. BENNETT: Other than the last one. MR. OSBORNE: Well, yeah, I assumed --

3 THE WITNESS: Yeah, that.

MR. OSBORNE: Thanks for clarifying.

MR. STORMS: We endeavor to be helpful on

6 this side of the table. 7

MS. FUSSY: Why don't you just ask Bob all 8 the questions?

> MR. OSBORNE: You guys are givers. Can we go off the record for a minute?

(Discussion ensued off the record.)

12 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Now I'm going to talk to you a little bit about some of the ways David's death affected your life, if at all.

A. Yes, sir.

16 Q. I'm sure it has. And these are questions that us lawyers need to ask you and your family 17 members to figure out what we're going to talk to the 19 jury about if we ever go to trial in the case. So, 20 again, I'm not meaning to pry.

21

I want to ask you about a series of topics, and they overlap. So I'm not expecting

distinct answers to every topic I ask you about. 23 It's the loss of guidance, loss of counsel, loss of

aid. And so I understand, you know, a lot of these

Page 39 concepts are overlapping; but they're the words the

judges use in their decisions in court, and so we're

3 just going to stick to what they talk about.

4 Tell me about how David's death affected 5 you with regards to any like counsel he gave you, which I interpreter to mean, you know, how to live your life, how to address problems, things like that.

How did David's death affect you in that

9 way?

8

10 A. Good and bad, because I stay as far away 11 from the police as possible. That's the good. Now.

the bad, God. It's hard to put into words. Like he

13 loved my music. He was my everything. Since then I

14 quit music. I don't touch -- like I play keyboard

15 and all that. I don't do it. I dropped out of the

16 church band. I don't know. Everything. Like he was

17 the motivator in school real big. He was big in

18 school. Hey, go to school, go to school, go to

19 school.

20 I wasn't even going to go back to school 21 until Angie started pushing me. I still don't want 22 to go back now.

23 Q. Did David counsel you to stay in school in 24 2006?

Α. He was like my dad.

Q. Why didn't you listen to him and stay in school?

3 A. Because I mean, see, where I'm from, it's

bad. This is around the time they start shooting. I

5 almost got shot.

Q. Did you tell David that?

A. No, no, no. I ain't even told my mom.

She saw it on the news. The guy was running down the

hallway with the gun, shooting in the crowd.

10 Q. Did David ever tell you he was angry with

you quitting school?

I knew he was.

13 Q. Did he ever tell you he was?

A.

15 Q. Okay. What other ways has David's death 16 affected you with regard to loss of counsel?

17 A. I don't talk to nobody about my problems.

18 I used to talk to him because I can trust him.

19 Q. So at your family meetings where you get 20 together and talk about problems --

21 I don't say anything.

Q. Why not?

A. I shut down. To be honest with you, I 23

24 shut down. 25

But your other family members get together



October 10, 2012 41-44

Page 43

Page 44

Page 41
1 and talk about problems and how they're feeling and
2 things like that?

3 A. Now I ain't there. So I'm assuming they

4 do because before I left we had a sit-down.5 Q. But you didn't participate?

6 A. I did, but I didn't say nothing.

Q. Okay. So you participated in the meeting

8 as you were present but you didn't say anything?

9 A. I didn't say nothing.

10 Q. Lunderstand.

11 Tell me about any loss of guidance that

12 you've felt since David's death.

13 What kind of guidance did David provide to

14 you when he was alive?

15 A. Lots.

16 Q. He told you to stay in school?

17 A. Yeah. He helped me. Like he's the one

18 that taught me how to tie my shoes, how to count,

19 left from right. A lot. I mean I hear mom; but

20 you're a woman, whatever. This is a dude right here,

21 this is a guy, the man of the house. He taught me a

22 lot.

23 So I lost a part of me with him, I want to

24 say.

25

1

11

14

19

Q. Tell me about the guidance David gave you

1 you any money?

A. No. But he sent my son Bralyn a wrestling

3 belt.

10

4 Q. A wrestling belt?

5 A. Yeah.

6 Q. Like a WWF replica belt?

7 A. Yeah.

8 Q. Did he ever send your mom any money that

9 you know of?

A. Not that I know, no. I don't know.

11 Q. And he never sent you any money?

12 A. No

13 Q. Do you know if he ever sent any of your

14 brothers or sisters any money?

15 A. Don't know.

16 Q. Nobody has asked you about being

17 responsible for any of David's medical bills; is that

18 right?

19 A. No.

20 Q. Okay.

21 MR. BENNETT: That is right?

22 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Nobody has ever asked

23 you about being responsible for --

24 A. Yeah, that's right.

25 Q. Okay.

Page 42

1 A. I'm sorry.

2

6

14

19

21

25

Q. That's all right. I'm asking somewhat bad

3 questions sometimes. So your answers are

4 understandable to me. But Bob is just trying to make

5 sure the record is clear.

Did David ever talk to you about any

problems he was having with drug addiction or alcohol

8 addiction?

9 A. No, sir. I knew he drink. I didn't know

10 he had an alcoholic problem.

11 Q. You didn't know that?

12 A. I didn't know. I knew he drink.

13 MR. BENNETT: But did not know he had an

alcohol problem?

15 THE WITNESS: Did not know.

16 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Okay. When David lived

17 with you in Peoria, was there any violence in the

18 home at any time from anybody?

A. Like I said, house full of seven people,

20 five boys in one room, you're going to bump heads.

Q. The typical brother --

22 A. Yeah.

23 Q. -- sorting things out with each other.

24 But I'm talking about any abuse from any adults.

A. No, sir.

when he lived in Minnesota.

2 A. It was always guidance. I mean he always

3 pushed you. He was a pusher, like, hey, do right, do

4 this, you know. Like he was going to school for

5 music. It's in my My Space. He was pushing me to

pursue my music. When everybody else starts arguing,

7 yeah, you're a piece of garbage, your rap is trash,

8 he was the one like do it.

Q. Why haven't you listened to David's

10 guidance in that respect and kept on with your music?

A. I did. I stopped when he died.

12 Q. Why though? David wouldn't want you to

13 stop, right?

A. (Witness shakes head negatively.)

15 Q. Is that a no?

16 A. He wouldn't want me to stop.

17 Q. Do you need to take a break, sir? I know

18 this is really difficult.

MR. OSBORNE: Let's take five minutes.

20 (Recess from 1:01 p.m. to 1:08 p.m.)

21 Q. (By Mr. Osborne) Sir, I'm almost done 22 asking you questions.

23 Are you doing all right?

24 A. Yes, sir.

Q. When David was alive did David ever send



October 10, 2012 45–48

	Page 45	5 !	Page 47
1	 Q. Okay. Did David ever talk to you about 	1	. ugo .
2	being evicted from anywhere he was living while he	2	COURT REPORTER DISCLOSURE
3	lived in Minnesota?	3	Pursuant to Article 10 P. of the Dulce and
4	A. No, sir.	4	Regulations of the Board of Court Reporting of the
5	Q. Did David ever talk to you about being	5	reporter shall tender a disclosure form at the time
6		6	or the taking of the deposition stating the arrangements made for the reporting services of the
7		7	certified court reporter, by the certified court reporter, the court reporter's employer, or the
8		8	Pursuant to Article 10.B. of the Rules and Regulations of the Board of Court Reporting of the Judicial Council of Georgia which states: "Each court reporter shall tender a disclosure form at the time of the taking of the deposition stating lhe arrangements made for the reporting services of the certified court reporter, by the certified court reporter, the court reporter's employer, or the referral source for the deposition, with any party to the litigation, counsel to the parties or other entity. Such form shall be attached to the deposition transcript." It make the following
9	,	9	entity. Such form shall be attached to the deposition transcript," I make the following
10	, 5	10	disclosure:
1		1	Lors o Conseile Contilled Count Day 1
111	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	10	here as a representative of Esquire Deposition Solutions. Esquire Deposition Solutions was contacted to provide court reporting services for the deposition. Esquire Deposition Solutions will not be taking this deposition under any contract that is prohibited by O.C.G.A. 9-11-28 (c).
12	(Marie Paris, me department made politicadou	12	deposition. Esquire Deposition Solutions will not be
13	1 7	13	taking this deposition under any contract that is prohibited by O.C.G.A. 9-11-28 (c).
14	(14	Esquire Deposition Solutions has no
15		15	Esquire Deposition Solutions has no Contract/lagreement to provide reporting services with any party to the case any course in the case or
16	9-11-30(e), signature of the witness has been	16	any party to the case, any counsel in the case, or any party to the case, any counsel in the case, or any reporter or reporting agency from whom a referral might have been made to cover this deposition. Esquire Deposition Solutions will charge its usual and customary rates to all parties in the case, and a financial discount wilf not be given to any party to this litination.
17		17	Esquire Deposition Solutions will charge its usual
18		18	and customary rates to all parties in the case, and a financial discount will not be given to any party to
19		19	this litigation.
20		20	
21		21	
22		22	KARA BARGER, GA CCR-B-1496
23		23	
24		24	
25		25	
ı			
	Page 46		Page 46
1	_	1	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
2	Page 46	1 2	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
,	CERTIFICATE		DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET Our Assignment No. 322484
2	_	2	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
2 3	CERTIFICATE	2	Our Assignment No. 322484
2 3 4	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA:	2 3 4	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy
2 3 4 5	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON:	2 3 4 5	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al
2 3 4 5 6	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing	2 3 4 5 6	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy
2 3 4 5 6 7	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction;	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case. This, the 22nd day of October, 2012.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case. This, the 22nd day of October, 2012.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CERTIFICATE STATE OF GEORGIA: COUNTY OF FULTON: I hereby certify that the foregoing transcript was taken down, as stated in the caption, and the questions and answers thereto were reduced to typewriting under my direction; that the foregoing pages 1 through 45 represent a true, complete, and correct transcript of the evidence given upon said hearing, and I further certify that I am not of kin or counsel to the parties in the case; am not in the regular employ of counsel for any of said parties; nor am I in anywise interested in the result of said case. This, the 22nd day of October, 2012.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Our Assignment No. 322484 Case Caption: Larry E. Smith, et. al vs. Timothy Gorman, et. al DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY I declare under penalty of perjury that I have read the entire transcript of my deposition taken in the above-captioned matter or the same has been read to me and the same is true and accurate, save and except for changes and/or corrections, if any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding that I offer these changes as if still under oath. Signed on the



EXHIBIT 14

```
IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
1
               FOR THE DISTRICT OF MINNESOTA
2
                                             COP
      LARRY E. SMITH, as trustee
3
      for the Heirs and Next of Kin)
      of DAVID CORNELIUS SMITH,
 4
                       Plaintiff,
 5
                                      No. 11-CV-03071
                VS.
 6
      TIMOTHY GORMAN and TIMOTHY
 7
      CALLAHAN, acting in their
      capacities as Minneapolis
 8
      police officers, and the CITY)
      OF MINNEAPOLIS,
 9
                       Defendants. )
10
11
                The deposition of DESMOND REDDEN, called
1.2
      for examination pursuant to the provisions of the
13
      Federal Rules of Civil Procedure of the United
14
      States District Courts as they apply to the taking
15
      of depositions, taken before Paula A. Morsch, C.S.R.
16
      License No. 84-002965, a Cèrtified Shorthand
17
      Reporter in the State of Illinois, on the 29th day
1.8
      of August, 2012, at the hour of 8:00 a.m., at 500
19
      Hamilton Boulevard, in the City of Peoria, County of
20
      Peoria, State of Illinois.
21
22
23
```

-	2
1	PRESENT:
2	GASKINS, BENNETT, BIRRELL, SCHUPP,
3	LLP BY: Robert Bennett, Esq.
3	and Jeffrey S. Storms, Esq.
4	333 South Seventh Street, St. 2900 Minneapolis, MN 55402
5	612.333.9500
6	for Plaintiff Larry E. Smith, as Trustee for the Heirs and Next of Kin of David Cornelius Smith;
7	MR. BURT T. OSBORNE, ESQ.
8	and MS. TRACEY N. FUSSY, ESQ.
9	Assistant City Attorneys City Hall-Room 210
	350 South 5th Street, 612.673.2180
10	Minneapolis, MN 55415 for Defendants Timothy Gorman,
11	timothy Callahan, City of Minneapolis.
12	MINNEAPOLIS.
13	
14	INDEX
15	WITNESS PAGE
16	DESMOND REDDEN
17	Examination By Mr. Osborne 3
18	*No Exhibits Marked.
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Give me your current address.

asking. If you don't, just stop me and we'll get it

20

21

22

23

clarified.

Α

Q

Okay.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Me and my mother and my brother, Louis

who else lives at the address?

Α

Brown.

21

22

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1	Α	No.	1
2	Q	Okay. And then at ICC what courses did	2
3	you take?	•	3
4	Á	I took business management alone.	4
5	Q	And how did you do in that course?	5
6	Α	I was doing fairly well until coming home.	6
7	Coming h	ome I was dealing with an eviction and also	7
8	David bei	ng killed directly once I got home, and I	8
9	dropped o	out of school directly after that.	9
10	Q	That was around 2010?	10
11	Α	Yes. Well, 2011. No, 2010, you're right.	11
12	2010.		12
13	Q	Tell me about the eviction.	13
14	Α	I have no knowledge of that. I never went	14
15	to court a	bout it. I was busy with school.	15
16		MR. BENNETT: It was your mother tha	t16
17	was evict	ed?	17
18	Α	Yes.	18
19		MR. BENNETT: Okay.	19
20	Q	Oh, okay. And then is that when you and	20
21	your moti	ner and Louis moved into the house that	21
22	Leroy Sm	nith, Sr., bought?	22
23	Α	No. When the eviction happened, we ended	23
	ADVANT	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. AGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

Q So that's when the eviction took place, and what was that address?

A 1805 South Stanley Street.

Q Okay. And then where did your mother and you move when she was evicted?

A 1310 West Howett Street.

Q Was that a single family home or apartment?

A Single family home.

Q Was that a rental property?

A Yes

Q That's the one you rented with your student loan check?

A Yes.

Q Do you know if that's an appropriate use of student loans? Was that allowed?

MR. BENNETT: Objection, calls for a legal conclusion.

Q Go ahead and answer.

MR, BENNETT: You can answer.

A Okay. Well, we had noplace to go and so actually my mom was busy in Minnesota at the hospital, and so I did it on my own and she had no

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

12

```
1
     up moving onto Howett Street into a house that I was
1
                                                             2
     able to purchase through a school financial aid
2
                                                             3
     check because we had no place to stay, and so I
3
                                                              4
     purchased --
4
                     MR. BENNETT: When you say purchased
5
                                                              6
     you mean leased?
6
                                                              7
                Yeah, leased for rent.
7
                                                              8
                And you used your school financial aid
          Q
8
                                                              9
9
     check for that?
                                                             10
10
          Α
               Yes.
               Okay. Why don't you go back to -- tell me
                                                             11
11
     when your mother was evicted from the premises you
                                                             12
12
      mentioned, and then give me where you lived after
                                                             13
13
                                                             14
      that until now.
14
                Okay. Well, I was at Grambling State in
                                                             15
15
      maybe June of 2010. Then I came home after a
                                                             16
16
      semester which was probably a month later so maybe
                                                             17
17
      July. Then I went to ICC and then directly after
                                                             18
18
      coming home, we were evicted while I was going to
                                                             19
19
                                                             20
20
      ICC.
                                                             21
                So about July of 2010?
21
           Q
                I have no idea. I know it was directly
                                                             22
22
           Α
                                                             23
      afterward, maybe in the middle of July.
23
```

knowledge of it.

Q Okay. How long did you live at 1310 West -- give me the address.

A Howett, Howett Street. We stayed there for the winter.

Q 2010 into 2011?

A Yes.

Q How come you moved away from there?

A Well, the house had problems and it was actually just temporary.

Q Okay. And so I take it you moved from the 1310 address to your current address?

A Yes.

Q Did you ever talk to your mother about the eviction?

A No.

Q You never got any details from her about why she was being evicted?

A No

Q Do you have any -- do you know why she was evicted?

A No.

Q All right. I want to talk to you about

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1861

1	your brot	her, David. When is the last time you saw	1
2	David?		2
3	Α	Do you mean dead or alive?	3
4	Q	Alive.	4
5	Α	Okay. The last time I seen David alive, I	5
6	can't give	e you an exact. I remember it was a	6
7	holiday.	I'm not sure what holiday but it was a	7
8	holiday, a	and he had came and everyone was happy to	8
9	see him l	because we were wondering how he was doing	j. 9
10	Q	Do you remember what holiday that was?	10
11	Α	No.	11
12	Q	Do you remember what year it was?	12
13	Α	Must have been no, I take that back.	13
14	I'm trying	to remember if he attended for my	14
15	graduatio	on, but I can't vividly remember that. I	15
16	don't thin	k he was there. No, he wasn't there. So	16
17	it was a l	noliday. I don't know what holiday, but	17
18	Q	Do you remember the year?	18
19	Α	2010.	19
20	Q	Which holiday was that?	20
21	Α	I can't remember.	21
22	Q	Was it either Thanksgiving or Christmas?	22
23	Α	It was one or the other.	23
	ADVANT	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. CAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

٨	N.I.
Α	No

- Q Who did David and Curt and Crystal stay with?
 - A They stayed with us.
 - Q With your mom and you?
 - A Yes.
 - Q What address was that? Was that 1310?
 - A That was 1805 Stanley.
- Q Now, before that holiday time frame 2009 visit from David, when did you see him before that?
- A Summer, the summer before. I remember him coming. He came and we were listening to music and he was telling me about how big I had grown and I was telling him how well I was doing in wrestling, and I remember showing him some of my medals and he was telling me how I was going to be the biggest kid my mom had because of the size of my hand, and that's pretty much the most I remember.
 - Q Did you ever visit David in Minnesota?
 - A No.
 - Q What about in Florida?
 - A No.
 - Q How much younger are you than David?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

16

1	Q	Okay.	1
2		MR. BENNETT: The year before he	2
3	died?		3
4	Q	What month did your brother die, do you	4
5	know?		5
6	Α	September.	6
7	Q	What year?	7
8	Α	2010.	8
9	Q	So the holiday I think you're probably	9
10	referring t	o is late in 2009 or 2008 perhaps?	10
11	Α	Late 2009, early 2010.	11
12	Q	Okay. Tell me about that visit. David	12
13	came her	e?	13
14	Α	Yes. He arrived in a car with his best	14
15	friends, C	rystal and Curt. They showed up.	15
16	Everyone	was happy to see them or whatnot, and I was	16
17	busy, I wa	as busy with school and sports so I wasn't	17
18	home ofte	en.	18
19	Q	Tell me his friends' names again. Curt,	19
20	and what	was the other one?	20
21	Α	Crystal. Curt's wife, Crystal.	21
22	Q	Crystal. Do you remember their last	22
23	names?		23

A I'm the youngest brother and -- well, I'm the youngest, period. He would have been probably 31 or 32.

- Q What was your brother's birthday?
- A March 2nd, 1982, so maybe nine years, ten.
- Q On the two visits you mentioned in the summer of 2009, how long did -- let's take them one at a time. In the summer of 2009 when David came to visit, how long did he stay?
- A Well, he was initially to stay for a week but then he ended up missing a flight and our bus, our bus, and he stayed for another week, I believe.
- Q Did he come by himself in the summer of 2009?
 - A Yes.
- Q And then so he was here for roughly two weeks?
 - A Yes.
- Q What about the holiday visit in late 2009? How long did he stay then?
 - A Two days.
 - Q With Crystal and Curt?
 - A Yes.

1	Q Did they all stay with you?	1
2	A Yes.	2
3	Q Now, since David's death, have you sought	3
4	any sort of medical treatment for depression or	4
5	mental health counseling or anything like that?	5
6	A No. sir.	6
7	Q What about before David's death? Did you	7
8	have any emotional problems as a kid?	8
9	MR. BENNETT: I'm going to object to	9
10	that. First of all, what does that have to do with	10
11	anything? His medical condition is not an issue.	11
12	MR. OSBORNE: It could be.	12
13	MR. BENNETT: No, it can't be.	13
14	MR. OSBORNE: Well, he answered m	y14
15	first question so it probably isn't, but if I hear	15
16	at trial the emotional effects	16
17	MR. BENNETT: You can get into	17
18	emotional stuff with him, but he's not putting his	18
19	medical condition at issue in this case.	19
20	MR. OSBORNE: Are you instructing hi	in20
21	not to answer?	21
22	MR. BENNETT: No, I'm instructing	22
23	well, yeah, I guess I'm going to instruct him not to	23
	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

MR. OSBORNE: Then there's not going to be any testimony down the road?

MR. BENNETT: That's for somebody else to say. I don't intend to ask them about their medical conditions at trial.

MR. OSBORNE: Let's go off the record for a second.

(Whereupon an off the record discussion was held.)

MR. OSBORNE: Bob, we're not going to call the judge right away. We might call him at the end of the deposition, but I just want to understand.

 $\label{eq:mr.bennett:} \textbf{MR. BENNETT:} \quad \textbf{Call him whenever you} \\ \text{think you need to.}$

MR. OSBORNE: No, no. I don't want to call him at all. I just want to understand the basis of your instructing your witness not to answer.

MR. BENNETT: Well, what I will instruct him not to answer is about his mental health history and any treatment he's had for any mental health problems. It isn't relevant.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

20

```
1
1
     answer that question.
                                                             2
                     MR. OSBORNE: Well, I guess we're
2
     going to probably have to call the judge then.
                                                             3
3
                                                             4
                     MR. BENNETT: Then call the judge.
4
                                                             5
5
     Go ahead.
                                                             6
                     MR. OSBORNE: If folks --
6
                                                             7
                     MR. BENNETT: They're not going to
7
                                                             8
     answer about their medical conditions.
8
9
                     MR. OSBORNE: As long as then they're9
                                                             10
     not going to testify about their medical conditions
10
     and having sought treatment or anything like that.
                                                             11
11
                     MR. BENNETT: They're not allowed to 12
12
     get -- the state wrongful death statute and the
                                                             13
13
                                                             14
     JIG's that relate to that don't allow them to get
14
                                                             15
     compensated for grief. They get loss of aid,
15
                                                             16
     comfort, society, companionship, guidance, counsel,
16
     but they're not putting their medical condition at
                                                             17
17
     issue and you're not going to ask them about their
                                                             18
18
                                                             19
     medical condition in front of me.
19
                     MR. OSBORNE: Well, I am going to ask20
20
                                                             21
21
     them.
                     MR. BENNETT: You're not going to get 22
22
                                                             23
23
      any answers.
```

MR. OSBORNE: But relevance isn't a reason to instruct him not to answer.

MR. BENNETT: It isn't an issue in this case. That's different than irrelevance. It's completely off limits. That's like asking him --

MR. OSBORNE: So what do you think the judge will say? The way I see this, and I'm not trying to be difficult and I'm not trying to pry, but if somebody says, you know, I lived a pristine life -- and none of us do, I realize that. I'm just being argumentative and giving you a hypothetical; I lived a pristine life until this incident and after that I'm devastated.

MR. BENNETT: He can say I'm devastated.

MR. OSBORNE: Maybe they didn't live a pristine life and maybe the devastation was already starting or in process based on what was going on in their lives before something happened, and so that's the only thing I'm trying to get at, Bob. I'm not trying to pry into people's --

MR. BENNETT: Well, you're asking a question about his medical history. That's what you

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

			,
1	want to know.	1	you know
2	MR. OSBORNE: Medical or emotional	2	your witne
3	history. These things overlap. You know that.	3	
4	MR. BENNETT: Well, I know they	4	asked him
5	well, but his medical, he has not put any medical	5	
6	condition of his at issue in this case.	6	
7	MR. OSBORNE: I guess that's the	7	harassing
8	notion I disagree with. I'm devastated and I am	8	
9	damaged permanently and this has affected my life in	9	
10	these ways, loss of companionship, loss of advice	10	his menta
11	and counsel. That's going to affect my life. I	11	
12	want to know what happened before then.	12	me better
13	MR. BENNETT: This can be on the	13	
14	record or off the record. In Minnesota, for	14	ask anoth
15	instance, I tried the getting ready to try the	15	informatio
16	Taylor case, you couldn't put in that every one of	16	
17	them suffered grief so bad that they had to undergo	17	
18	counseling, psychological counseling, even the kids,	18	talk about
19	you know, except for the littlest one.	19	
20	MR. OSBORNE: understand, and so	20	
21	the lawyers for the country club and the other	21	questions
22	defendants didn't inquire into anything? They just	22	so far that
23	let them testify I was devastated?	23	
_•	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.		
	ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1861		ADVANTA

you know that's not an appropriate basis to instruct your witness not to answer.

MR. BENNETT: To the question you asked him, it is an appropriate basis.

MR. OSBORNE: It is?

MR. BENNETT: I believe it's

harassing. I mean that's the --

MR. OSBORNE: Harassing?

MR. BENNETT: Because you can't put

his mental health condition at issue.

MR. OSBORNE: Well, I think you know

me better than that, Bob.

MR. BENNETT: It's just what the -- ask another question. You can get, I think, the information you need another way, okay?

MR. OSBORNE: All right.

MR. BENNETT: And if you can't, we'll out it later.

MR. OSBORNE: We'll table the issue.

MR. BENNETT: No, you should ask the questions you think -- he hasn't answered anything so far that would let you ask that question, okay?

MR. OSBORNE: He has talked about his

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.
ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

24

```
MR. BENNETT: They did not inquire as 1
1
                                                              2
2
     to any medical history. They let -- yeah, they did.
                                                              3
3
     In the Minnesota wrongful death, it's a pecuniary
                                                              4
4
     loss merit.
                                                              5
5
                     MR. OSBORNE: I understand your
                                                              6
6
     position. I hope you understand mine.
                                                              7
7
                     MR. BENNETT: Well, I do, and I
8
                                                              8
     think --
                     MR. OSBORNE: I've never had to call
                                                             9
9
                                                             10
10
     a judge in a case in my whole career.
                     MR. BENNETT: Well, I have, but I
                                                             11
11
     think the question I objected to and wouldn't let
                                                             12
12
                                                             13
     him answer was you started with his mental health
13
     history. Now, it seems to me you craft other
                                                             14
14
                                                             15
     questions depending on what the answers are.
15
                     MR. OSBORNE: No, I'm going to come 16
16
                                                             17
17
     at it in different ways.
                     MR. BENNETT: Then those questions 18
18
     will be dealt with when those questions are asked.
                                                             19
19
     You have to do your craft. I have to do mine.
                                                             20
20
                     MR. OSBORNE: Okay. I don't think
                                                             21
21
     it's plain fair for you to instruct him not to
                                                             22
22
                                                             23
     answer questions forcing us to call the judge when
23
```

brother having so much trouble that now he's incarcerated.

MR. BENNETT: You can ask Louis about

26

that.

MS. FUSSY: Not today.

MR. BENNETT: But not today.

MR. OSBORNE: But Bob --

MR. BENNETT: He's also told you he

wasn't there, but he hasn't put his --

MR. OSBORNE: He said he failed out of college and had trouble in some part due to

David's death.

MR. BENNETT: Okay. So ask him about

He said no.

MR. OSBORNE: We're not going to call the judge right now because we don't know if you're going to continue to instruct him not to answer on other topics and so we can just call the judge all at once.

his college. You asked him if he passed the course.

MR. BENNETT: Okay. Well, what I instructed him not to answer on, I believe, was the question about his mental health history and I'm

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

```
going to continue that, persist in that objection, and you can ask other questions. We'll see what the answers are and we'll make a decision about those at that time.
```

MR. OSBORNE: All right.
MR. BENNETT: I'm not sure he said exactly what -- I mean if you want to ask him why he left college, ask him specifically why he left college and how it relates to David. Some of it was before the death. Some of it involved the eviction which he's talked to you about. I think he said that too, right?

THE DEPONENT: Right.

MR. BENNETT: I don't know that
you're hearing -- I'm not sure I agree with you.

BY MR. OSBORNE:

Q Mr. Redden, how did David's death affect

you?

A Well, of course there was grief, but that happens with everyone and it affected me negatively and positively; positive because he always strived for me to do the best for all of his brothers and sisters. He wanted me to go to school, attend

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 A Yes.

MR. BENNETT: They had some news coverage at the time.

- A 1 think some of them he was in.
- Q And so part of that led to you dropping out of school because of the affect that your brother's death had on you. Is that what you're saying?

A No, it was actually the focus level that I was able to retain after -- I was focused on what was going on and my family situation while I was having trouble focusing with school, which is the ultimate reason why I ended up dropping out.

- Q So the family situation caused a lot of stress?
 - A Also.
- Q Tell me about that. In addition to the situation with David, what family stress are you talking about?

A Well, the eviction actually. I had no knowledge of it until I came home on break and then it happened, and so that was a bear on everyone, but directly after then David was killed and that took

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

```
school, gain a degree of some sort and start off on
                                                               1
1
                                                               2
     a good foot in life, and the negative is that
2
      because he was like the main push for me to attend
                                                               3
3
                                                               4
     school and go to school and graduate, while watching
4
                                                               5
     videos and film from what was going on in Minnesota
5
      and going to school, having trouble focusing, I
                                                               6
6
                                                               7
7
      dropped out of school. But the other positive on
                                                               8
      that side is that I never quit. I never stopped
8
      because that's what he wanted and that's what I
                                                               9
9
                                                              10
10
      wanted for myself.
                                                              11
                Okay. So based partially on what you saw
11
                                                              12
      on the video of your brother at the YMCA with the
12
      police officers, is that what you're talking about,
                                                              13
13
      the videos from Minnesota?
                                                              14
14
           Α
                                                              15
                No.
15
                                                               16
16
           Q
                What are you talking about?
                I'm talking about news conferences and
                                                              17
17
                                                               18
      press conferences.
18
                     MR. BENNETT: Essentially at the time 19
19
                                                              20
      of the death or just after it?
20
                                                               21
21
                Right directly after.
                     MR. BENNETT: That your uncle was in,22
22
      the ones that your uncle was in?
                                                               23
23
```

most of our energy and focus.

Q All right. Before the summer 2009 visit with David, when was the time immediately prior to that that you saw David?

A I can't remember vividly, but he did visit periodically, holidays and birthdays. I believe actually -- no, I believe he was here for my grandmother's funeral.

- Q When was that?
- A In 2009.
- Q When was the last time you lived with David?
 - A So long ago. He was maybe 16.
 - Q That would have made you six or seven?
 - A Yes, seven, six. Six, seven, and eight.
- Q David -- or not David necessarily but in some of the records, the medical records we received about your brother, he mentions or it is mentioned by somebody that David had a troubled family life when he lived at home.
 - A I have no knowledge of it.
- Q So when David lived with you and I assume your mother, who else lived in the house at that

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1 September of 2005 to September of 2010, okay? 1 2 2 Α 3 3 Do you know where David got his resources, Q 4 4 his money, his phone, things like that? 5 5 Α 6 Did you ever give him any money? 6 Q 7 7 Α 8 Q Do you know if your mother ever sent him 8 9 9 any money? 10 Α 10 Do you not know or the answer is no, she 11 Q 11 12 12 didn't? 13 13 Α I don't know. Okay. That's what I thought. Do you know 14 14 Q of anybody who ever gave David any money in that 15 15 16 five-year time period? 16 17 Α I don't know. I don't know at all. 17 18 18 Q Okay. Do you know if David had a job 19 19 during that time period? 20 20 Α Do you know what his address was in 21 21 Q 22 22 Minnesota? 23 Α I do not know. 23

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

his family in Peoria and his other family members.

Do you know why David or somebody else would have characterized his contact with his family that way?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

A I have no idea why they did that, but I can tell you personally from my own standpoint that we had contact with him, and with my mom being who she is, she makes sure that she keep in contact with every last one of us and she has to know where we are, especially if you live out of state. She wants to make sure you're doing fine. She made sure that I contact him on Facebook if his phone was off or that he called her or if not, she will call him whenever she got an available number.

Q Again in the five-year time period, September 2005 to September 2010, how often did your mom talk with David?

A I'm not sure.

Q Was it more than once a year?

MR. BENNETT: Objection.

1 I don't know.

MR. BENNETT: Foundation.

Q You can answer if you know.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

61

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1861 34

MR. BENNETT: He said he didn't.

1	A I don't.	1
2	MR. BENNETT: He said he wasn't sure	2
3	before so that pretty much	3
4	MR. OSBORNE: Well, no, Bob. A	4
5	second ago he said his mother talked to all the kids	5
6	all the time. That was just the kind of person she	6
7	is. So I'm just trying to inquire a little bit.	7
8	MR. BENNETT: But you asked	8
9	specifically about the number of times, right?	9
10	MR. OSBORNE: Yeah.	10
11	MR. BENNETT: Okay.	11
12	MR. OSBORNE: I'm just trying to find	12
13	out what he knows.	13
14	MS. FUSSY: It's a fair question to	14
15	ask.	15
16	MR. BENNETT: He asked twice.	16
17	MS. FUSSY: It's a fair question to	17
18	ask every six months, every year, to get a parameter	18
19	on it.	19
20	MR. BENNETT: Fine. The problem is	20
21	that there's foundation lacking, but go ahead.	21
22	BY MR. OSBORNE:	22
23	Q Go ahead and answer.	23
	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881	

talk to him more than once a month. Sometimes I don't talk to him for months and that's because our schedules did not come together. I don't know what he was doing, he don't know what I was doing, but I was in sports and in school and homework and whatnot so I was always on the go.

- Okay. Commonly would you all talk on the phone, you and David, or would it be on Facebook?
 - Α It was random.
- Ω When David would make telephone calls to you, what number would he call?
 - What number would he call? Α
 - Yes. Did your mom --Q
 - Α My cell phone.
 - Q Oh, your cell phone?
 - Α Yeah.
 - Q What number is that?
 - Α I can't remember.
 - O You don't have the cell phone anymore?
 - Α No, not the same number or the same phone.
- Mr. Redden, I'm going to represent to you that in the records we have in this case it's mentioned that your mother did not see David in the

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

36

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

21

22

23

Α I don't know. 1 2 Q Did she call him more than once a month on 3 the phone? 4 I don't know. I wasn't there all the 5 time. I was busy with school and sports and activities. I don't know. 6 7 So what were you talking about a few moments ago when you testified about your mother 8 9 keeping in contact with all of the kids as often as 10 10 she does? 11 11 Α Because I know my mother from growing up 12 with her, and plus she would have me contact him on 12 13 Facebook to make sure he was all right when she 13 14 could. I don't know the exact times or the exact 14 15 number of times she would talk to him because I 15 16 wasn't home as much. I was busy. 16 17 17 So sometimes your mother would request that you contact David to make sure he was okay? 18 18 19 19 Α 20 Q In that five-year time period, how often 20

two years prior his death. Is that accurate?

- O Do you know the last time your mother saw David prior to his death?
 - The last time he visited.
 - Q Which was the holiday visit in 2009?
 - Α
- Q So roughly nine months before his death, roughly eight months?
 - Somewhere between there. Α
- Do you have any pictures of you and David together? Again just in the five-year time period we're talking about, do you have any pictures of you and David together during that time period?
 - Α I have no idea where they are.
 - Q But do you know they exist?
 - Α Yeah.
 - Q How many pictures?
 - I have no idea. Α
 - O Are they pictures on your phone?
 - Α
- What about videos? Do you have any videos \cap of you and your brother together?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

it was actually very like random. Sometimes I'll

He would call at least sometimes -- well,

did you talk to David?

21

22

1 Α No. 1 2 Roughly how many pictures can you recall 2 Q 3 today of you and your brother together in the last 3 4 five years? 4 5 I can't recall a certain number. It was 5 Α 6 6 random pictures. 7 7 Q Who in your family do you think David was 8 closest to before he died? 8 9 9 Α My sister, Angela. 10 How often did he talk to Angela? Q 10 I have no idea, but I do know that she 11 Α 11 would go visit him. 12 12 13 I think you answered this question 13 already, Mr. Redden, but prior to the summer 2009 14 14 visit that you specifically recall David making to 15 15 Peoria, I believe you testified you don't really 16 16 17 have a specific recollection as to time in prior 17 18 18 visits, is that correct? 19 19 Α Correct. 20 20 Q Okav. 21 MR. BENNETT: Except for didn't you 21 22 mention your grandmother's funeral? 22 Yeah, your grandmother's funeral in 2008. 23 23 PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

MR. OSBORNE: Well, when it's your turn to ask questions, you can get your documents out and show him anything you want.

MR. BENNETT: But in terms of documents, you're referring to him about the record reflects. Well, there's no record.

MR. OSBORNE: Well, Bob, I've been in depositions with you recently where you said I'm going to represent to you thus and so; without showing it to you, do you disagree with that. I think it's a very effective way to get to the point without having to dig through a bunch of records.

MR. BENNETT: Well, if there's a hospital record at HCMC that says this or if you've got something, just so we know what the heck you're talking about.

MR. OSBORNE: Well, if we need to do it, we will.

MR. BENNETT: I'm just asking you to do it. If you don't want to do it, don't do it I guess and I'll craft an objection. I'm not doubting you. I'd just like to know which reference it is.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

40

```
1
     He came out for that, right?
1
                                                              2
2
          Α
               Yeah.
                Do you recall any other specific visits as
                                                              3
           Q
3
     to months or years prior to either the 2009 summer
                                                              4
4
                                                              5
     visit or your grandmother's funeral?
5
                                                              6
                No.
6
           Α
                                                              7
                And I think I understood you said he was
7
     here at kind of random times, not random but like
                                                              8
8
                                                              9
     for birthdays and things like that?
9
                                                              10
10
           Α
                Yeah.
                Do you recall the year that your
                                                              11
           Q
11
                                                              12
      grandmother died?
12
                                                              13
13
           Α
                                                              14
                Would you dispute that some of the records
14
                                                              15
     we have indicate it's 2008? Does that sound right?
15
                     MR. BENNETT: He can't dispute what 16
16
                                                              17
      records you have. I mean are you going to show him
17
                                                              18
18
      the record?
                                                              19
                     MR. OSBORNE: Not necessarily.
19
                                                              20
                     MR. BENNETT: I've got a little bit
20
                                                              21
      of a problem with -- I'd like some reference to the
21
      record you're referring to by document if you're
                                                              22
22
                                                              23
      going to ask him a question.
23
```

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 BY MR. OSBORNE:

Q You mentioned David's friends, Kirk and Crystal. Is it Curt or Kirk?

A Curt.

Q Curt and Crystal?

A Yeah.

Q Did you see them any other time other than the one time you mentioned?

A Yes.

Q When was that?

A They came to visit after the funeral to check up on everyone to make sure everything was okay.

Q Curt And crystal came here after David's funeral?

A Yes.

Q Okay. What about other than the one time you mentioned before David's death, were they ever here another time, any other time?

MR. BENNETT: While he was alive?

Q While he was alive, yeah.

A No, they came once with him.

Q When did you get rid of the phone number

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 42

		70			
1	that Davi	id used to call you on? Do you recall	1		
2	approxim	pproximately when?			
3	Α	No, I just had different numbers at			
4	different times.		4		
5	Q	Okay. Now, Mr. Redden, I take it you're			
6	aware th	that your brother had been diagnosed at some			
7	point with schizophrenia or schizo affective		7		
8	disorder	?	8		
9	Α	I wasn't aware until maybe I watched the	9		
10	video on	the computer which someone brought it up,	10		
11	and so o	ther than that, I saw no problem with him.	11		
12	Q	You didn't know about any medical	12		
13	diagnosi	s like that about your brother?	13		
14	Α	No.	14		
15		MR. BENNETT: While he was alive.	15		
16	Q	While he was alive.	16		
17	Α	No.	17		
18	Q	Your mother and your siblings never talked	18		
19	with you	about David's medical condition while he	19		
20	was alive	e?	20		
21	Α	No.	21		
22	Q	Do you know of any times prior to David's	22		
23	death, le	et's say prior to the day he was arrested at	23		
	ADVAN	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. TAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881			

Tell me about what you know about that Q trip

I know nothing about it. I was just told that he went.

> By who? Q

By my sister. Α

Okay. Do you know when that was? Q

MR. BENNETT: When you were told.

I don't remember exactly when I was told Α but I remember being told.

And which sister told you that? Q

Α Angela.

Do you recall when Angela told you that? Q

Α

MR. OSBORNE: Let's go off the record for about five minutes.

(Whereupon a five-minute break was taken.) BY MR. OSBORNE:

Mr. Redden, have you ever had, besides David, a close friend or relative die in the last five years?

> My grandmother. Α

Other than your grandmother?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

```
the YMCA and he was hospitalized from that day and
1
2
     died, what, eight or nine days later, I'm talking
     about before that, do you know if David was ever
3
4
     hospitalized for any other reason?
5
           Α
           Q
                And I take it by your answer, you don't
6
7
     know?
8
           Α
                I do not know.
                Did you ever hear -- did any of your
9
           Q
     siblings or your mother while David was alive
10
     mention to you that David was having any health
11
12
     problems?
                It was never mentioned to me.
13
           Α
                Did they ever talk to you about David
           Q
14
     being hospitalized at any other time?
15
16
           Α
                No.
                Okay. Mr. Redden, do you know that David
17
           Q
     went to Florida in 2010?
18
                I don't know that he did. I don't know
19
           Α
     what year it was.
20
                But you recall he did go to Florida at
21
           Q
```

22

23

some point?

Α

No. I'm thinking. No, not that I can remember as of right now.

When I was in high school, I had a couple friends die. It just happens in bigger high schools. Did any of your friends die when you were in high school?

Α Nο

Q Okay. What about -- tell me about your grandmother. Were you close with her?

Yeah, I would say so. Α

How was she -- your grandmother, was she Q your mom's mom or your dad's mom?

Mother's mom. Α

Q Did she live with you?

Α

Q Did she live here in Peoria?

Yes. Α

Were your siblings close with your Q grandmother?

I really don't know as far as their personal relationships.

How old was she when she died, do you Q know?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

I was told he went to Florida.

1 Α Not exact age. 1 2 MR. BENNETT: Was she in her 80's 2 3 3 or --4 Late 70's. 4 Α 5 Okay. Now, remind me again in the 5 Q five-year time frame that you and I have been 6 6 7 talking about, September of 2005 until David's 7 8 death, tell me again how many times per month you 8 9 would talk on the phone with David during that time 9 10 10 period. MR. BENNETT: Just the phone? 11 11 12 12 Q Just the phone. 13 13 I have no idea. Like I say, he will call 14 randomly and so I can't really say the number, 14 15 especially just the phone. 15 Other than the phone and Facebook, what 16 16 other ways did you communicate with David other than 17 17 18 in person? 18 Well, before Facebook it was Myspace, but 19 19 20 other than that, I believe those are the only other 20 21 21 ways. 22 22 Did David in that five-year time period 23 that I keep mentioning, did David talk to you about 23 PAULA A. MORSCH. C.S.R.

Α No.

Q And David didn't?

Α

Q On Myspace and Facebook, how often did you communicate with David using those kinds of tools?

Randomly. Some days he'd just come up in my mind. I'll think about him. I'll message him. Some days my mom tells me to message him. Some days he messaged me. Some days he called me. It was random.

Okay. Tell me about -- one of the things Q we're going to talk about in this case is how David's death has affected you and we talk about things, us lawyers talk about things like loss of counsel, loss of advice, loss of companionship. So I'm just going to go through a few of these with you. We can just start with loss of counsel. Did David provide counsel to you when he was alive?

Q On what topics?

Leaving school, going to school. Α

Did you ever drop out of school before Q David died?

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

1 any of his legal issues or legal problems he was 2 having? 3

ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

No. Α

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Did David ever talk to you about any Q chemical dependency issues that he was having?

Α No.

Q Did he ever talk to you about any housing problems that he was having?

> Α No.

Did David ever talk to you about not Q having a home at any point in that five-year period?

No, he didn't. Α

Did he talk to you about having problems Q 13 keeping any of his jobs? 14

> No. Α

Did he talk to you about any problems in 16 Q any academic programs he was in?

Α

Q Did you know that David was homeless at certain points in that five-year time period?

Α

Q None of your siblings or your mother ever spoke with you about that?

48

Α No.

Q Why did David talk to you about leaving school?

Well, because when I went to Grambling State University, school was on break, we was on break and everyone was going home, and I was talking to him about how hard it was getting home because we didn't have the money and so he was telling me that it was a great school and he was proud of me, but maybe I should look for a school that's closer to home like ISU I remember him saying. And I was saying, well, that could be an option I said, but I like this school. He said, well, if you like it, then stay he said, but he said if you don't like it and you're having trouble getting home, then don't force yourself to be there.

Okay. What other topics would he speak with you about and provide you counsel with?

Well, all through high school when I was little, when I was little I remember him telling me something about, because I had got in trouble in school and he saw a D on my report card and he asked me why, and I said because the teacher didn't show

1

2

3

4

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

50

1	me anything, and he says it's not about the teacher,
2	it's about you, and he was telling me how I have to
3	work for what I want in life and he was also telling
4	me how I really need to do my homework and I was
5	asking him why, because I didn't know how to do it.
6	He said the paper that you write on to do your
7	homework is the paper that's going to make you
8	money, and he was telling me about to just visualize
9	each paper that I write for English as a \$20 bill,
10	and he asked me if that's what I want for life for
11	myself and I said yeah. He would just give me like
12	that kind of guidance and stuff like that.
13	Q Okay. Anything else that jumps out in

Q Okay. Anything else that jumps out in your memory?

A Well, as far as other than guidance, if I had a problem, like sometimes I'd disagree with my mom, he would tell me another way around it for me to get what she needed done but in a way that it wouldn't make me feel like I was fully wrong.

Q You're not the first young man to disagree with his mom. I hope you know that.

A Yeah.

Q What else? You've given me some good

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881 call me and I said, well, my phone is off, and he said how much is your bill and I said it was \$50, and he sent me like \$53 to pay my phone bill so he can call me and see how I was doing.

Q When was that?

A I was still in high school, so maybe 2009.

Q Okay. In that five-year time period we're talking about?

A Uh-huh.

Q Other than that time, did David ever send you any money?

A No.

Q You mentioned a few moments ago that your mom worked really hard to support her family. Where did she work?

A I'm not sure.

Q Where does she work now?

A As of right now she doesn't have a job, but the last job I remember her having was Lutheran Social Services.

Q How long ago was that?

A The last time I remember her actively working there was probably 2010 right before the

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

examples. Anything else that you want to tell me about today, loss of counsel or guidance from David?

A Other than him and my sister when we were little, my mom had seven so she was working a whole lot, and so he and my sister would basically raise us until they left at around 16 or 17. So up until we were about seven and eight, they would take care of us.

Q When your sister and David left, was that a hard time in your life?

A Well, actually I was busy running outside and playing and having fun.

Q Okay. Did your mom continue to work very hard to support the family?

A Yes.

Q Did David ever give you any money?

17 A Yeah.

Q When was that?

A I don't remember for sure but all I do remember is one time I was talking to him on the phone, on my mom's phone and he was telling me asking me how I was doing and I was telling him fine and everything. He was saying he's been trying to

eviction.

Q Okay. What did she do at Lutheran Social Services?

A She was a home care provider.

Q So she worked in somebody's home?

A Yeah.

Q Mr. Redden, do you know if any of your siblings or any other member of your family has paid any of David's medical bills?

A No, I do not know.

Q Now, you've told me a little bit about kind of the loss of counsel and guidance from after David died, how it affected your life, and we talked about whether or not David provided you with any money and I think you've answered me fully on that. What about advice? Did David provide you with advice when he was alive?

A Tons.

Q Tell me about that.

A Basically every time I talked to him it was a different piece of advice he was giving me, like sometimes it was just on life in general.

Sometimes it was on how important school was.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Sometimes it was on how proud he was of me.

1

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Α

Q

Α

Q

That's all.

Yeah.

you felt since David's death.

the word companionship means?

did together that I probably would have never did if

2	Q Did you ever talk to him about joining the	2	he wasn't there.
3	military?	3	Q Like what?
4	A No.	4	A Like just stuff boys do. He taught me how
5	Q What other kind of advice did David	5	to do a back flip when I was young, my first
6	provide you?	6	PlayStation.
7	A Pretty much that was all.	7	Q That's when David still lived with you?
8	Q Okay. What about, sometimes in these	8	A Yeah, and he even brought me like games
9	cases us lawyers again talk about a loss of comfort.	9	and stuff even when he didn't live with us. Like
10	After David's death, tell me about how that loss	10	when he'd come home on visits, he'll bring games and
11	affected your life.	11	sometimes he'll bring his laptop so we can make some
12	A I mean other than having to deal with	12	songs or something like that.
13	looking at the pictures of him smiling and seeing us	13	Q Anything else?
14	together and not being able to see him on holidays	14	 A When he died, my mom brought back some of
15	and visits and he don't call, I mean I have that	15	his video games from his game system and gave them
16	loss, and then I mean other than that, I mean just	16	to me because she knew that me and him played video
17	like the regular loss that a family would have, I	17	games a lot.
18	think that's pretty basic.	18	Q After David moved out of your house when
19	Q Okay. We kind of touched on the loss of	19	he was around age 16, did you and he ever play video
20	aid and you've told me about some guidance and	20	games together after that point?
21	comfort that David has given you. What about a loss	21	A Yeah.
22	of assistance? Did David assist you in any other	22	Q I assume that happened when he would
23	way that you haven't mentioned already when he was	23	visit?
	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881		PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881
	56		58
4		1	A Yeah.
1	alive? A Well, I kind of look at it like he	2	Q What about any loss of protection that
2 3	A Well, I kind of look at it like he assisted me with joining the military. Even though	3	you've experienced since David's death?
4	we never had any voice to voice conversation about	4	A I always feel some sense of protection
5	it, I just remember him telling me that whatever you	5	with my oldest brother but as far as protection, I'm
6	do, stay on the right track and don't let anything	6	fine. He hasn't been living with us for as long as
7	get you off. So I dropped out of school and I was	7	I can remember, but I always felt like this is my
8	working for Bass Pro Shops and then I thought that	8	oldest brother, my big brother. He got my back
9	this is not all I wanted was to be a fryer cook, and	9	through whatever.
10	I thought about him and I figured I got to make	10	Q Do you know the dates that David lived
11	another big step if school isn't working for me so l	11	with his girlfriend you mentioned, Josephine?
12	decided I'm going to join the military. I thought	12	A No.
13	he'd be proud of that and so I joined the military	13	Q Do you know her last name?
14	looking for a better future.	14	A Olouch.
15	Q And what other ways did David comfort or	15	Q I have it as O-L-U-O-C-H.
16	assist you when he was alive?	16	A Yeah, I believe it's O-L-O-U-C-H.

573-1881 58 tection that th? f protection rotection, I'm as long as this is my t my back David lived ephine? ? Yeah, I believe it's O-L-O-U-C-H. I pronounce it much like you just did. Q 17 18 I've never seen that one before. Yeah, Olouch. 19 Α And you said you never met her in person, 20 Q 21 is that right? That's correct. 22 Α 23 Q I think I know the answer to this PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

Now, I take it that you understand what

Tell me about any loss of companionship

Well, it's a lot of stuff like we may have

12 13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

62

		59	
1	question	, but I'm just going to make sure. David	1
2	•	ked to you about being evicted from Oak	2
3	Grove Residential Treatment Center or Mosaic		3
4	Apartment Services?		4
5	Α	No.	5
6	Q	Did your brother did you have any	6
7	knowled	ge of any traumatic brain injury that David	7
8	ever exp	erienced?	8
9	Α	No.	9
10	Q	When David was at Hennepin County Medi	cal10
11	Center i	n September 2010 or upon his death or	11
12	thereafte	er, did you ever come to Minnesota?	12
13	Α	No.	13
14	Q	Okay. Do you know which of your family	14
15	member	s or siblings or anybody else communicated	15
16	with Her	nnepin County Medical Center about David?	16
17	Α	Well, that night it was maybe two or three	17
18	in the m	orning and I received a phone call. They	18
19	said that	: Curt or Crystal may have gave them a	19

Which sister? O

Angela, Tiffany went also. I believe my Uncle Larry, my brother Adam, and I'm not sure who all else went. I know that they went though.

Do you know who told Hennepin County medical staff that David had been estranged from his family for the previous ten years?

Α

Q Where was David's funeral held?

I don't know the cemetery name, but I know it was the same cemetery they buried my auntie and my grandmother in.

Q Here in Peoria?

Α Yeah.

So who made arrangements for David's body Q to be brought back to Peoria for burial?

I'm not sure, but I know that my mom said that my uncle had gave him a tombstone or something. I'm not sure.

Q Did you attend David's funeral?

Yes. Α

O How many people were there?

Α A lot. It was all of my mom's kids.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

family contact number and is this the family of -- I

different name or whatnot. I think they may have

don't remember the name they used, but it was like a

said his first name or something, but when they said

20

21

22

23

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

60

1 Minnesota, I knew exactly who it was about because 2 we only have like one family member that's there. 3 Who called you that night? Q 4 Α The nurse. 5 Q Do you remember her name? 6 Α No. 7 MR. BENNETT: So it came into your 8 phone? 9 Yeah, and from there I was sleepy so I gave the phone to my sister because I didn't 10 10 understand. So I gave her the phone and whatnot and 11 11 she started crying, and then I asked her what was 12 12 13 wrong and she said it was David. And then I 13 14 immediately tried to call my sister who was out of 14 15 15 town at the time. 16 Which sister did you give your phone to? 16 Q 17 Α Tiffany. 17 18 Q Tiffany. And then I assume the other 18 19 sister you tried to call was Angela? 19 20 20 Α Yeah. 21 Who came to Minnesota after you learned of 21 Q 22 David's death? 22 23 My mom, my sister. 23 Α

Basically most of the family in Peoria.

Q Was it more than 50 people?

Α Yes.

More than 100? Q

I don't think, no. I don't think it was more than 100.

Was there a funeral service held in a Q church?

> Α Yes.

Q What church was that?

I can't remember exactly. Α

Did anybody speak at the service? Q

Α Yeah.

Q Who did?

It was a pastor of the church and some other people and then the family spoke and stuff like that. I'm not sure exactly what pastor or what church because I know a family member had set up the church because they were a member of the church.

One of your siblings? Q

No, one of an outside family member.

I see. Do you have any specific Q recollection, other than the minister, who spoke at



1	the funeral?		
2	Α	I think my sister might have spoke.	
3	Q	You don't remember though?	
4	Α	No.	
5	Q	Mr. Redden, I'm almost done here, but	
6	right whe	nen we got started you'd mentioned having	
7	participated in another deposition on another		
8	occasion than today.		
9	Α	Well, is this are you speaking about	
10	meeting with other people?		
11	Q	In this case?	
12	Α	No.	
13	Q	Yeah, I don't want to know anything else	
14	about this	s case, but have you participated in any	
15	sort of lawsuit or deposition or legal proceeding of		
16	any kind	before your deposition today?	
17	Α	No.	
18	Q	So have you given another deposition in	
19	another o	case?	
20	Α	No. Well, at first when you said	
21	depositio	n, I was thinking like just meeting our	
22	lawyers.		
23	Q	Oh, okay. I'm sorry.	
	201/235	PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R.	

about it. You'd better ask about it. I can see why
you wouldn't, but I'm just trying to help you out of
the weeds here.

MR. OSBORNE: I think that, you know, it can lead to relevant information.

MS. FUSSY: Just ask the questions.

MR. OSBORNE: Easy does it, Tracey.

MS. FUSSY: Okay, sorry.

BY MR. OSBORNE:

Q Mr. Redden, have you ever been treated or counseled for any emotional issues or mental health issues?

A No.

Q And I asked you about other deaths or illnesses of other relatives or siblings. I assume you've never experienced any of that?

A Never.

Q What about chemical dependency? Have you ever struggled with any chemical dependency?

A No.

MR. OSBORNE: We'll just go off the record for a couple minutes. I think we might be done.

PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881

MR. BENNETT: The chief

MR. BENNETT: The chief characteristic of a deposition is seated at the end of the table.

Q Yeah, I should have explained myself further. I apologize.

MR. STORMS: I may run my client meetings a little differently than you do.

Q Other than this case involving your brother's death and your meetings with your lawyers, which I don't want to hear anything about --

A Okay.

12 Q -- have you been involved in any other
13 lawsuits as either a plaintiff or a defendant?

14 A No

15 Q Have you ever been charged with a crime?

16 A No.

MR. BENNETT: And you heard my -- 17
I've reconsidered my objection so ask your question 18
if you want. 19

20 MR. OSBORNE: Yeah, I don't know if I 20

21 actually --22 MS, FUSSY: Yes.

MR. BENNETT: You wanted to complai@3

(Whereupon a five-minute break was taken.)

MR. OSBORNE: Desmond, I think we're

done.

MR. BENNETT: We'll read and sign.

WITNESS FURTHER SAYETH NOT; BY AGREEMENT, SIGNATURE NOT WAIVED.

> PAULA A. MORSCH, C.S.R. ADVANTAGE REPORTING SERVICE, 309-673-1881